

The Fundamental Question

*An Investigation into the Historical
Origins of the Bible*

Rodger Roberts

PUBLISHED BY MESHWESH PUBLISHING INC.
CALGARY, ALBERTA, CANADA

SECTION 14

INDEX

- '*ā-mên*, 915
'*ā-mō-wn*, 916
'*ā-qēb* link to *ya- 'ā-qōb*, 946
'*ā-šē-rāh*, 826
'*ā-šēr*, 828
'Apiru, (*see also* Apiru), 425
'*ib-rī(m)*, 1095
'*ilāh*, 817
'*ilhm*, 814, 817, 818
'*ivri(m)*, 1095
'*lm*, 817
'Piru, (*see also* Apiru), 425
1 Thessalonians, Epistle to, 65, 74
11QT (or 11Q19-20), 55
17th Dynasty princes, 262
1967 Arab-Israeli War, 765
1QIsa^a (Dead Sea Scroll), reference to Amen in, 915-916
1QIsa^a (Dead Sea Scroll), reference to YH (*Yah*) in, 956-957
2 Clement, Epistle of, 34
2 Kings, book of, 917
400 Year Stele, (*see also* Stele of Year 400), 1055, 714
911 attacks on World Trade Center, 21
A.GA.DE, 227, 228
Amu, (*see also* Amu), 395
Aamu, (*see also* Amu) 374, **375**, 707, **708**
Aaron, 113, 115, 853, 889, 1069, 82, 1060, 1061, 1063, 1064
Aaronite priests, 121
Abarim range, 132
Abar-nahara, 514, 517, 520
Abdi-Ashirta (king of Amurru), 479, 820
Abdi-Heba (Abdi-Hepa, prince of Jerusalem), 430, 638, 639, 799, 1203
abecedary, 603, 604, 605, 609
Abel, 96, 101, 930, 554
abhar, 1095
Abibaal (king of Byblos), 487, 842
Abimelech (king of Gerar), 104, 106, 107, 112
Abiram, 129
Abisha Scroll, 59, **60**
Abishar, (*see also* Ab-sha(r)), 374, 709
abjad alphabetical systems, 588, 590
Abraham in History and Tradition, 1168
Abraham, (*see also* Avraham), 82, 96, 97, 102, 112, 148, 172, 315, 946, 1184, 1187
Abraham:
 as ancestor of the biblical Israelites, 1087, 1091
 as Islamic prophet, 1184
 biblical journey of, **106**
 birth date of, 149
 offering of Isaac as a sacrifice by, 852
Abrahamic Covenant, 1196
Abrahamic religions, 47, 48, 1184, **1187-1195**
Abrahamic religions:
 articles of faith, 1191-1192
 comparison of beliefs, 1187-1190
 general characteristics of, 1193-1195
 logical comparison of, 48
Abrahamic tradition in Genesis, 1138
Abram, (*see also* Abraham), 103, 879
Ab-sha(r), (*see also* Abishar), 374, 709
Abu Simbel, 536
Abu Simbel, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
abugida alphabetical systems, 588, 590
Abu-Salabikh, 224
Abydos, 602, 217, 222, 854
Abydos, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
Accad, 227, 901
Accho, 452, 454, 753, 754, 471, 763
Achaea, 271, 444
Achaean(s), 277, 456
Achaemenid (Persian) Empire in 490 BC, map of, **328**
Achaemenid (Persian) Empire, (*see also* Persian (Achaemenid) Empire), 204, 208, **212**, 314, 327-329, 514, 515, 517, 970, 999
Achaia(n), 456, 457
Achaia-land, 457
Achan, an Israelite, 138

INDEX

- Achilles, 277
- Achshaph, 388, 733
- Achshaph, king of, 139
- Achshaph, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Achshaph's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Acigol-Nevsehir, 939
- acknowledgements, 1211-1226
- Actium, 335
- Adab, 215
- Adad, Akkadian god, 837
- Adad-apla-iddina (Aramaean king of Babylon), 316
- Adad-idri (king of Aram Damascus), (*see also* Bar Hadad I and Hadadezer, king of Aram Damascus), 494, 500, 962
- Adad-narari II (king of Assyria), 243, 252, 316, 317, 320
- Adad-nirari I (king of Assyria), 251
- Adad-nirari III (king of Assyria), 480, 493, 503, 508
- Adad-shuma-iddina (king of Babylon), 259
- Adah, a Hittite, 108
- Adam and Eve, 1140
- Adam, 96, 101, 853, 895, 897, 898, 901
- adam*, meaning man, (*see also* Adam), 893, 964
- Adaniya, 241
- Adapa, as son of Ea or Eridu, 897
- Adapa, myth or story of, 897
- Adon, (*see also* Aten), 415
- adon*, 837
- Adonai, 410, 411, 423, 670, 848
- Adoniya, wife of Moses, 1050
- Adoni-zedek (king of Jerusalem), 139
- Adullam, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Adullam's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Aegean (2nd millennium BC), 211, 274-278
- Aegean, 172, 174, 175, **211-212**, 304, 329, 444, 449, 456, 642
- Aegyptiaca* (by Hecataeus of Abdera), 1212
- Aegyptiaca* (by Manetho), 1037, 1213
- Aeneid*, 456
- Afghanistan, 627, 629
- Afghanistan, as a source of tin, 448, 580
- Afro-Asiatic languages, 358
- AGA.DE, 228
- Agade, (*see also* Akkad), 221, 227
- Agamemnon (king of Mycenae), 277, 456
- agate, 571
- Age of Empires in EMANE (1st millennium BC), 206, 212, **313-336**
- Age of Enlightenment, 78
- Age of Metals, 621
- Agnostic, 1185
- agriculture:
- as affected by climate, 190
 - birth of, 183-186
 - early sites in Fertile Crescent, 184, 185
- Agum II Kakrime (king of Babylon), 248
- Ahab (king of Israel), 157, 158, 493, 498, 500, 501, 518, 646, 698, 1024
- Ahab (king of Israel), Ivory House of, 817
- Ahab (king of Israel), on Kurkh Stele, 498, 500, 501, 518
- Ahab the Israelite, 158
- Aharoni, Yohanan, 371, 787, 1102, 1163, 1169
- Ahaz (king of Judah), (*see also* Jehoahaz), 157, **509**, 512, 519, 852, 992, 1028
- Ahaz (king of Judah):
- human sacrifice by, 852
 - seal impression of, **509**, 519
 - seal impression, reference to Yehotam on, 509
- Ahaziah (king of Israel), 157, 840
- Ahhiyawa, 271, 444, 457, 458
- Ahi-jah, 960, 961
- Ahiram I (king of Byblos), (*see also* Hiram I), 487, 842
- Ahiram I (king of Byblos), epitath of, 606
- Ahi-Yawi, (*see also* Ahi-jah), 960
- Ahlame Armaya*, 316
- Ahlamu-Aramaean migrant(s), 252, 316
- Ahmose I (king of Egypt), 161, 200, 201, 264, 297, 325, 380, 381, 400, 726, 909, 918

INDEX

- Ahmose-si-Abina (admiral of Egypt), 400
Ahura Mazda, 938
Ai, 138, 735
Ai, in biblical Conquest table, 733
Ai, in screening test table of the Conquest, 748, 754
Ai, king of, conquered by Israelites, 140
Ain Dara Temple similarity to Solomon's Temple, 943
Ain Dara, Canaanite temple at, 943
Ain Qudeis, oasis at, 724
Akanosh (chief of the Meshwesh), 545
Akhenaten (king of Egypt), (*see also* Amenhotep IV), 251, 264, 271, **409**, **411**, **412**, 416, 417, 476, 547, 634, 761, 903, 906, 1022, 1039, 1071
Akhenaten (king of Egypt):
 as early monotheist, 409
 backlash after reign of, 420-421
 extended family of, 414
 legacy of, 421
 potential link with biblical Moses, 409, 424-425
 religious revolution of, 418, 420
Akhenaten and Egyptian monotheism, 409-425
Akhetaten, capital city of Egypt, (*see also* El-Amarna), 264, 418, 547, 634
Akhetaten, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
Akizzi (prince of Qatna), 281, 286
Akkad, 175, 206, 210, 221, 360, 361
Akkad:
 between 3200 - 2000 BC, 210, 227-230
 chronology of, **210**, 343
 kingdom of, 224, 228
Akkadian (Eastern Semitic) Habiru names in Nuzi Texts, 427
Akkadian cuneiform script, 593, 603
Akkadian cuneiform, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
Akkadian Empire, 224, 227, **229**, 863
Akkadian language, (*see also* Eastern Semitic language), 220, 224, 225, 228, **362**, 593
Akkadian language:
 as lingua franca, 227, 360, 593, 1096
 in Ugaritic Texts, 641
Akkadian migration(s), 206, 210, **224-225**, 357
Akkadian postal system, 230
Akkadian(s), 224, 358, 360, 593
Akkar Plain, 479
Akki, as drawer of water in Legend of Sargon, 228, 687, 863, 864
Akshak, 215
Alaksandus, 457, 458
Alalakh, 241, 281, 283, 284, 287, 288, 289, 305, 376, 428, 674
Alalakh, as Hurrian city, 241
Alalakh, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
al-Alamayn, (*see also* El Alamein), 536
Al-Aqsa Mosque, 516
Alashia, (*see also* Alashiya), 163
Alashiya, (*see also* Cyprus), 175, 272, **474**, 538, 539, 579, 580, 642
Albright, William F., 70, 156, 157, 201, 786, 831, 844, 1163, 1169
Aleppo Codex, 54, 59, 64
Aleppo, 241, 282, 284
Aleppo, as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 158
Aleppo, temple at, 495
Alexander III (king of Macedon), (*see also* Alexander the Great), 329
Alexander the Great, 52, 204, 327, 329, 331, 334, 515, 517, 884
Alexandria, 334
Alexandria:
 communal riots in, 1211, 1213
 Jewish community of, 334
 library of, 1211
 translation of the LXX in, 52
Alexandria-Charax, 334
Alexandrinus, Codex, 53, 62, 64
Ali Kosh, 184, 185, 621
Allah, 48, 1187
alloy, 616
alpha, first letter in Greek alphabet, 589
alphabet, 584, 586, 589-590
alphabet, evolution of, **587**

- alphabetic (phonetic) systems, 588, 589-590
 alphabetical cuneiform, 586
 alphabetical systems, pure form of, 588, 590
 Alt, Albrecht, 564, 787, 957, 1164, 1169
 Amalek, 131
 Amalekites, 118, 129
 Amara West, 675
 Amara-West, Ramesses II temple in Nubia at,
 containing reference to Yahweh, 437, 675,
 960
 Amara-West, temple of Ramesses II with Yahweh
 reference at, 960
 Amarna Age, (*see also* Amarna Period), 635
 Amarna correspondence or letters, (*see also*
 Amarna Tablets), 634
 Amarna Period, 411, 635, 761
 Amarna Tablet EA 161, picture of, 636
 Amarna Tablets, 265, 369, 407, 411, 428, 479,
 483, **634-640**, 674, 755
 Amarna Tablets:
 breakdown of counterparties in, 637,
 definition of, 1198
 Egyptian controlled towns referenced in,
 639
 Egyptian vassal leaders referenced in, 639
 foreign rulers referenced in, 637
 Hecataeus, 1037,
 Israelites not referenced in, 640
 language in, 362, 364
 Amarna, 265, 369, **411**, 418, 479, **634-640**, 761-
 762
 amber, 571, 581
 Amel-Marduk (king of Babylon), 326
 Amememhat (Egyptian official), 252
 Amen (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun),
 905, 915, 917
 Amen in the Bible, potential link to Egyptian god
 Amun, 915-917, 1023, 1139, 1171, 1179,
 1181
 Amen prayer ending and the Egyptian god Amun,
 potential link between, 915-917
 Amen Yahweh, potential composite biblical deity,
 1179
 Amen:
 as a prayer ending, 905, 915, 1181, 1183
 as name for biblical deity, 70, 915-917,
 1023, 1171
 reference(s) in the Bible to, 915-917
 Amenemhat I (king of Egypt), 260, 396, 709
 Amenemhat II (king of Egypt), 285
 Amenemhat III (king of Egypt), 481
 Amenemhat III (king of Egypt), 597
 Amenemope (Egyptian scribe), 486
 Amenemope, 306
 Amenhotep (son of Hapu and labour official),
 1038
 Amenhotep I (king of Egypt), 252, 264, 381
 Amenhotep II (king of Egypt), 201, 264, 280,
 369, 381, 388, 436, 769
 Amenhotep III (king of Egypt), 264, 409, 436,
 532, 634, 675, 960, 1039, 1089
 Amenhotep IV (Akhenaten, king of Egypt), in
 Chaeremon's account, 1047
 Amenhotep IV (king of Egypt), (*see also*
 Akhenaten), 264, 409, 411, 634
 Amenirdis I, as adopted daughter of Shepenupet I,
 1054
 Amenirdis I, as Divine Adoratrix or God's Wife of
 Amun, 550, 924, 1014, 1063
 Amenope, Onomasticon of, 384, 463, 486
 Amenophis (Hor, king of Egypt), in Manetho's
 account, 1038
 Amenophis (king of Egypt), in Chaeremon's
 account, 1047
 Amenophis (son of Papis and seer of pharaoh), in
 Manetho's account, 1038
 Amharic language, 358
 Amherst Papyrus, 63, 841, 890
 Amman, 493
 Amman, Archaeological Museum of, 53
 Ammiel, as elistic form of Ammiya, 674
 Ammis(h)tamru I (Ugaritic king), (*see also*
 Ammittamru I), 480, 481
 Ammittamru I (king of Ugarit), (*see also*
 Ammis(h)tamru I), 642

- Ammiya, 368, 427, 674, 847
- Ammiya:
as town of Habiru, 427
as yahwistic form of Ammiel, 674
meaning People of Yahweh, 954, 963
- Ammon (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun), 905
- Ammon the Levantine polity, potential link to Egyptian god Amun, 1181
- Ammon, 175, 203, 384, 392, **474, 523**
- Ammon, as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 158, 494
- Ammon:
as Assyrian tributary, 1031
as vassal state of Assyria, 490
emergence of, 490-493, 523
map of in 750 BC, 474
settlement in, 776
tabular summary of, 491-493
- Ammonia, potential composite deity, 1179
- Ammonite(s), 104, 131, 133, 461, 477, 491
- Ammonites, as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1107
- Ammuna (Hittite king), 269
- Ammunira (king of Beirut), 480
- Ammurapi (last king of Ugarit), 642
- Amon (king of Judah), 905, 916, 917, 995, 1022
- Amon (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun), 675, 905, 916, 917, 1022
- Amon of No, 1022
- Amon of No, referenced in the Bible, 916
- Amon, as name for biblical deity, 916-917
- Amon, as name of biblical god, 1171
- Amon, sons of, (*see also* sons of Amon), 917, 1023
- Amon, the biblical deity, 1023
- Amon, the Hebrew word for Amun, 1183
- Amon-Re, 534
- Amonrud (king of Egypt), (*see also* Rudamon), 1043
- Amor, 163
- Amorite(s), 114, 122, 130, 132, 138, 139, 140, 207, **210-211, 232**, 237, **239-240, 282-286**, 302, 316, 356, 358, 360, 361, 373, 386, 391, 431, **477-480, 431**, 735, 855
- Amorite:
biblical kingdom, **478**, 725, 729
dynasties (18th century BC), **239**
god, Martu, 561
historical kingdom(s) in Northern Levant, 211, 239, **282-286**, 309, 431, **478**
homeland, 231, 232
incursions, nature of, 234
kings of Mari, 240
language, 233, 363
migrants or migrations, 206, **210-211**, 221, **231-234**, 233, 237, 357, 367, 372, 431, 561
migration and settlement in Northern Levant, 210-211, 282, 431
migrations, cause of, 233
settlement in Southern Levant, 211, 294
traditions, as foundation of Canaanite culture, 815
- Amorite-Canaanite city of Hazor, (*see also* Hazor), 376
- Amorites:
as ancestors of Jerusalemites, 1099
as Eastern Canaanites, 233
as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 1107
as Western Semites, 232
comparison of biblical and historical kingdoms of, 478-480
in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 239-240
land of, 114
origins of, 232
- Amoun (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun), 905
- Amram, husband of Jochebed, 113
- Amu (Asiatic) traders, in Egypt, 374-375, 708
- Amu, 296, 372, 374, **375**, 387, 395, 436, 707, **708**
- Amu, as an Egyptian ethnic subgrouping, 374-375, 707-708
- amulet, stamp seal on, 659
- Amun (Egyptian god), (*see also* Amen and Amon), 5, 6, 264, 410, 411, 415, 418, 492, 545, 547, **905-914**, 917, 919, 1022, 1148, 1149, 1179, 1181-1183
- Amun and the biblical god, potential links between, 915-917, 1139, 1179, 1181

- Amun and Yahweh comparison table, **925-926**
- Amun and Yahweh, connection between, 1171
- Amun and Yahweh, potential artifacts suggesting link between, 1179
- Amun and Yahweh, similarities in the religions of, 925-926, 927, 1022
- Amun as a god of truth, 925, 927
- Amun sacrilege in Egypt, sacrifice of a ram, 1142
- Amun Temple:
 at Beit el-Wali, 437
 at Soleb, containing reference to Yahweh, 436, 675, **676**, 960
- Amun the Egyptian god and Amen the prayer ending, link(s) between, 917
- Amun the Egyptian god, potential link to the Levantine polity Ammon, 1181
- Amun, political alignment with Egyptian 18th Dynasty, 401
- Amun:
 as deity of Exodus_h Group, 1082
 as Egypt's national deity, 1116
 as King of the Gods, 909
 as the biblical deity, 915-917, 1023, 1139, 1171, 1179, 1181
 as the Egyptian creator god, 895-896
 composite forms and names of, 908
 definition of, 1198
 Egyptian creation mythology in Karnak temple of, 895
 High Priests of, (*see* High Priests of Amun)
 House of, (*see also* House of Amun), 14
 hymn to, (*see also* hymn to Amun), 905
 ithyphallic representation of, **908**, 913
 potential artifacts in 8th/7th century BC Judah of, 1179
 priest(s) of, (*see also* priest(s) of Amun), 5, 6, 7, 1171
 reference(s) in the Bible to, 915-917
 religion of, 905-928, 1065
 statuette of, **907**
 subdivisions within the religion of, 919
 surrendering the name in the Biblical Tradition of, 1138, 1142
 temple at Napata of, 545
 temple at Soleb of, with Yahweh inscription, 436, 675, **676**, 960
 the City of, (*see also* City of Amun), 909
- Amun-Iah, potential composite deity, 1179
- Amunism and Monotheistic Yahwism, similarities between, 905, 925-926
- Amunism, the religion of Amun, (*see also* Amun, religion of), 905-928
- Amun-Min, 908, 913
- Amun-Ra (Egyptian composite supreme god), (*see also* Amun-Re), 415, 913
- Amun-Ra ka-Mut-ef, 908
- Amun-Re (Egyptian composite supreme god), (*see also* Amun-Ra), 908, 912, 913, 985
- Amun-Re:
 as Egypt's national (supreme) god, 906
 as king of the gods, 906, 912
 as lord of heaven and of earth, 912
 as the One of One, 912
- Amun-Re-Atum, 906
- Amun-Re-Horakhty, 906
- Amun-Re-Montu, 906
- Amun-Yahweh, potential composite deity, 1179
- Amuq, early bronze production at, 626
- Amurapi (last king of Ugarit), 481
- Amurra, land of, 233
- Amurru or *Amurru*, 175, 232, 272, 316, 382, 383, 412, 421, 427, 430, 508, 561, 635, 638, 639, 740, 875
- Amurru or *Amurru*:
 as a place name, 477, 480
 as a semi-autonomous enclave, 473, 475, 476
 as Egyptian designation for Amorite region, 232
 as Egyptian provincial district or division, 475, 478, 483
 as geographic designation in Levant, 233
 city of, 479
 Hyksos district of, 478
 kingdom of, **477-480**
 land of, 280
 location in Levant of, **431**
 location of 14th century BC kingdom of, **478**
 meaning Westerner, 232
 as a place name, 477, 480
 region of, 503

- Amurru(n)*, reference to in Ur III texts, 232
Amurru(m), 561
Amurrun, as Akkadian term for Amorite, 232
 Amut-pi-el (king of Qatna), 282
amw, (*see also* Amu), 395
 an eye for an eye, (*see* eye for eye)
 An, the supreme Mesopotamian god, (*see also* Anu), 898
 Anab, 140
 Anach Machor, tomb of, 881
 anachronism(s) in the Bible, explained by Hypothesis, 1176
 anachronism(s), (*see also* biblical inconsistency(s)), 18, 86, 153, 1141, 1176
 Anakim from Hebron, 140
 Anat(h), 299, 913, 982, 983
 Anat(h):
 as Hyksos deity, 395, 399
 as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 816, 817, 821, 825, 826, **827**, 829, 831
 as indication of historical polytheism, 969
 in Ugaritic Texts, 644
 symbolised by a heifer, 889
 Anat(h)bethel, in Elephantine Papyri, 835
 Anat(h)-Yahu, 971
 Anat(h)-Yahu, in Elephantine Papyri, 821, 835
 Anat(h)(-)Bethel, 829, 971
Anath, as a Semitic name in Egypt, 709
 Anath-Astarte, 829
 Anatolia, (*see also* Asia Minor), 172, 175, 304, 447, 448, 578, 579
 Anatolia, birthplace of silver mining, 625
 ancestral lineage, nationality, and religion, combined in Biblical Tradition, 1152
 ancestral lineage, of People_H of the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* People_H of the Biblical Tradition, ancestral lineage of), 1105, 1106, 1109
 anchors, cargo in Ulu Burun cargo vessel, 579
 Ancient Israel, 1159
 ancient Near East, definition of, 1198
 Anen (Egyptian official at Thebes), 1089
 Anen's tomb, depiction of ethnic groups in, 1090
 Anglican Church, 32
 animals, exotic, trade in, 571
 Anitta (Hittite king), 268
 ankh (symbol), 545, 907
 ankh symbol in Hezekiah's royal insignia, 1028-**1029**, 1032
 ankh symbol on Southern Levant stamp seals, 659
 Ankhesenamun (Tutankhamun's wife), 420
 Ankhesenpaaten (Tutankhamun's wife), (*see also* Ankhesenamun), 420
 Anthropocene phase, 183
 Antigonus (general of Alexander), 331
 Antioch, 335
 Antiochus III (king of Seleucid Empire), 333, 515
 Antiochus IV (king of Seleucid Empire), 333
 Antiochus IV (king of Seleucid Empire), 515, 516
 Antiochus VII (king of Seleucid Empire), 333
 Antiochus VII (king of Seleucid Empire), 516
Antiquities of the Jews, 682, 685, 1049, 1093, 1212
 Anu (king of the Anuki), 870
 Anu, 247
 Anu, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
 Anu, the supreme Mesopotamian god creation mythology, 898, 899
 apartheid, biblical form of, 141
 Apep, (*see also* Apepi), 929
 Apep, in Egyptian creation mythology, 896
 Apepi, (*see also* Apep), 896
 Aphek, 451, 454, 778
 Aphek, in biblical Conquest table, 733
 Aphek, in screening test table of the Conquest, 752, 756
 Aphekah, unconquered areas, 141
 Aphek's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
 Apion, 1033, **1048**, 1056, 1211, 1213
Apir, 429

- a-pi-ru, Egyptian transcription and pronunciation, (*see also* Apiru), 426, 432
- Apiru prisoners in Retjenu (Canaan), 436
- Apiru referenced by ‘Abdu-Heba in Amarna tablets, 430
- Apiru referenced by Milkilu in Amarna tablets, 430
- Apiru, (*see also* ‘Apiru and Habiru), 265, 299, 385, 388-389, 391, 412, 421, **425-434**, 605, 634, 638, 696, 740, 761, 764, 1091
- Apiru:
- as Egyptian Semitic subgrouping, 707, 711 in Canaan, 428, 429-432
 - location in Levant of, **431**
 - origins and meaning of the name, **426-428**
 - potential link to biblical Israelites, 425, 429, 432-434
 - potential link to Habiru or Hebrew, (*see also* Habiru or Hebrew), 425, 429, **432-434**, 1098
 - potential link to Proto-Israelites, 433-434
 - working on pylon of Ramesses 432
- Apis, Egyptian cult of, 892
- Apis, with inverted triangle on forehead, 892
- Apocrypha, (books of the), 35, 38, 63, 40, 41
- Apophis I (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398, 400
- Apophis, (*see also* Apep), 896, 929
- Apsu, Mesopotamian river god, 900
- Apu as Egyptian provincial division, (*see also* Upe), 475
- Apu, 370, 382
- Aqaba, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Aqaba, 223, 725, 969
- Aqaba, Gulf of, 114, 130
- Aqhat Epic, (*see also* Danel, legend of), 644
- Aqhat, 816, 822
- Aquila, translation of Hebrew Bible by, 62, 64
- Ar, 131, 133
- Arabah, 130, 133, 434
- Arabia, in Artapanus’ account, 1041
- Arabic language - Classical Arabic, 362
- Arabic language - Pre-Classical North Arabic, 362
- Arabic language, 358, 364
- Arab-Israeli War of 1967, 765
- Arad, 725, 728
- Arad, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Arad, in screening test table of the Conquest, 746, 754
- Arad, king of, 130
- Arad’s king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Arah, unconquered area of, 141
- Aram Damascus (Aram-Damascus), 317, 319, **474**, 500, 501, 502, 504, 506, **523**, 797, 1017
- Aram Naharaim, 105
- Aram Naharain, (*see also* Aram Naharaim), 315
- Aram Sobah or Zobah, 474, 482, 494, 503
- Aram, (*see also* Aram Damascus), 175, 317, 318, **474**, 494, 502, 504, **523**
- Aram, as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 158, 500, 319
- Aramaeans, 12, 13, 208, **211**, 237, **242-243**, 358, 360, 387, 391, 460, 494
- Aramaeans:
- alphabet, 360, **587**
 - ancestry, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
 - and Neo-Hittite states, map of, **318**
 - coalition against Assyria, (*see also* Levantine coalition), 158, 500, 319
 - expansion (1100 - 900 BC), **211**, 242, 290-291, 313, 314-319
 - homeland, 242, 314
 - kingdoms, emergence of, 318, 494-495, 523
 - language, (*see also* Aramaic), 315, 319
 - migration(s), 208, **211**, 316, 237, **242**, 150, 357, 740, 764, 770
 - script, **587**
 - wanderers, 316
- Aramaeans, as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 1107
- Aramaeans, as members of the Hebrew family, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1107
- Aramaic imperial square script, 610
- Aramaic language - Normative, 362, 363

INDEX

- Aramaic language, (*see also* Aramaic), 360, 362, 364, 610, 790, 796, 798
- Aramaic language, as lingua franca, 315, 319, 360, 970
- Aramaic speaking Jewish or Judahite community at Elephantine, 970
- Aramaic tribes, 286, 291
- Aramaic, 315, 319
- Aramaic, Imperial form of, (*see also* Imperial Aramaic), 970
- Aram-Naharaim, (*see also* Aram Naharain), 315
- Ararat, Mount, 932, 938
- Ararat, mountains of, 102, 146, 861, 932
- Aratama II (Mitanni king), 256
- Arawan, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- ARCANE Project, 173, 339
- ARCANE subdivisions, EMANE, 173, 174, 175
- archaeological ages, table of, 182
- Archaeological overview of excavated sites, **741-742**
- archaeological record of central hill country, 774
- archaeological surveys by Finkelstein and Zertal, 767
- archaeological time scale, 180-182
- Archaeology of the Land of the Bible*, 27, 1166
- archaeological record compared to the Conquest, 743-756
- Ardamon, as Maasha_h's brother, (*see also* Aaron), 1063, 1064
- Ardata, 479, 674
- Ar-Ennum (king of Ebla), 227
- Argob confederation, 134
- Aristeas, Letter of, 52, 59
- Aristotle, 329
- Arizona, University of, 728, 730, 1164
- Ark of the Covenant, 123, 128, 138, 410, **939-941**, 1024, 1182
- Ark of the Covenant, definition of, 1198
- Ark of the Testimony, (*see also* Ark of the Covenant), 122, 128
- Ark (ark), the, (*see also* Ark of the Covenant or Noah's Ark), 102
- Ark, The, The Shroud, and Mary*, 1182
- Armageddon, 74
- Armani, 230
- Armenia, 175
- Armenian mountains, 234, 932
- Arnon River, 130, 131, 477, 502
- Arnon, wadi of, 133, 134
- Arnuwanda II (Hittite king), 271
- Aroer, 133, 134
- Arramu, 316
- Arrapha, capital city of Mitanni-Hurrian Empire, (*see also* Arrapkha), 936
- Arrapkha, Hurrian principality of, 254
- Arrapkha, kingdom of, 241
- Arrumu, 316
- arsenic bronzes, 627
- arsenic poisoning, 627
- Artapanus (of Alexandria), 685, 1033, **1040-1046**, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1211
- Artashumara (Mitanni king), 255
- Artatama I (Mitanni king), 254, 280, 288, 476
- articles of faith, Abrahamic religions, 1191-1192
- Arwad, 290, 479, 483
- Arwad, as Assyrian tributary, 1031
- Arzawa in 2nd millennium EMANE, 310
- Arzawa, 269, 270, 271, 305, 457, 538, 578, 580
- Asbata, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Asenath, wife of Joseph, 110, 112
- Aset (God's Wife, and Divine Adoratrix, of Amun), 923
- Ashdod, 140, 450, 452, 455, 462, 463, 465
- Ashdod, as Assyrian tributary, 1031
- Ashdod, unconquered during Conquest, 141, 734
- Asher, 108, 112, 142

- Asher*, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Asher, tribe of, 828, 986
- Asherah and Yahweh, **986-988**
- Asherah type figurine(s), (*see also* figurine(s), pillar-style ceramic naked female(s)), 994
- Asherah, 120, 422, 485, 491, **820, 827, 828**, 913, 982, 983, 986, 997, 1107, 1143
- Asherah:
- as consort of Yahweh, 678, 679, **833-834**, 969, 986-988
 - as deity in Southern Levant, 1125
 - as El's consort, 986
 - as El's wife, 816, 819
 - as evidence of historical polytheism, 969, 973
 - as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 967
 - as mother goddess of the Canaanite pantheon, 817, 820, 825, 826, **827**, 828, 830, 831
 - as wife of El, 816, 819
 - carved image in Temple, 994
 - in Ugaritic Texts, 644
 - linked to Yahweh, 833, **834**
 - of the Sea, 820, 828
 - of Tyre, 822
 - symbol, of a wooden pole or post, 828, 826, 828, 986
- Ashkelon, 294, 388, 450, 453, 455, 462, 463, 465, 710, 780
- Ashkelon:
- as Assyrian tributary, 1031
 - few pig bones in, 886
 - on Merneptah Stele, 692
 - Philistine conquest of, 886
 - unconquered during Conquest, 734
 - unconquered Philistine area of, 141
- Ashkenaz, 89
- Ashratum, wife of Akkadian god Anu, 820
- Ashtar-Chemosh (Moabite god), 491
- Ashtaroth, town of, 133, 828
- Ashtart, (*see also* Athtart), 821, 913
- Ashtoreth, 913, 986
- Ashtoreth:
- as evidence of polytheism, 969
 - as Hebrew name for Athtart, 817, 821, 826, **827**, 828
- Ashur, (*see also* Assur), 249, 214, 244-246, 248, 320
- Ashur:
- as god of Assyria, 249
 - as part of Eshnunna, 249
 - city of, 251
 - in Table of Nations, 89
 - Land of, 249, 251
 - town of, 249
- Ashurbanipal (king of Assyria), 320, 321, 324, 494, 855, 862, 995, 1014
- Ashur-dan III (king of Assyria), 504
- Ashurnasirpal II (king of Assyria), 320, 321
- Ashur-nirari V (king of Assyria), 504
- Ashur-uballit I (king of Assyria), 249, 250
- Ashur-uballit I (king of Assyria), referenced in Amarna Tablets, 637
- Ashur-uballit II (king of Assyria), 322
- Asia Minor, (*see also* Anatolia), 175
- Asiatic (Amu) traders in Egypt, 708
- Asiatic(s), 295, 372, 374-375, 394, 396, 706-707, 708, 709
- Asiatic(s), as one of Egyptian racial groupings, 706
- Asiatic, meaning of, 706
- Aspero, in Peru, 213
- Asqanu*, (*see also* Ashkelon), 710
- ass(es), (*see also* donkey(s)), 573
- assembly of the gods, 982
- Assembly of Yahweh, (*see also* Yahweh, Assembly of), 1105, 1106
- Assembly of Yahweh, definition of, 1198
- Asshur, (*see also* Ashur or Assyria), 131, 162, 249
- Assir, 1069
- Assur, (*see also* Ashur), 249, 320, 868
- Assur, the Assyrian god, 899
- Assur-etel-ilani, 322
- Assuwa, 270, 457

INDEX

- Assyria, (*see also* Neo-Assyria), 1017, 175, **211-212**, 237, 244, 245, **249-252**, 305, **320-323**, 360, 443, 444, 497, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 855
- Assyria, 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 249-252, 309, 310, 311
- Assyria, Amorite dynasty in, 211, 239
- Assyria, chronology of, **211-212**, 343-347
- Assyria, prior to the Conquest, 736
- Assyrian camel caravans, 90
- Assyrian Code, 868
- Assyrian conquest of Israel, (*see also* Israel, Assyrian conquest of), 212, **320-323**, 1056
- Assyrian Empire, 208, 211-212, 547
- Assyrian Empire, Middle, 211, 250-252
- Assyrian Empire, Middle, weakening of, 442
- Assyrian Empire, Old, 211, 250
- Assyrian invasion of Egypt, 212, 1054
- Assyrian invasion of Judah, (*see also* Judah, Assyrian invasion of), 212, **320-323**, 1081
- Assyrian languages, 362
- Assyrian(s), 462, 471
- Assyria's Puzur-Ashur Dynasty, 249
- Astar, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Astarte pottery plaque(s), **827**, 831
- Astarte, 485, 913, 986
- Astarte, a female god of Ebla, 673
- Astarte, Greek name for Athtart, 821, 826, **827**, 828, 829
- Astarte, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 967
- Astarte, historical polytheism, 969
- Astarte-Anath, 826
- Astarte-Ishtar, 829
- Aston, D., 1061, 1062
- astronomical events, 338
- Asurdan III (king of Assyria), 341
- Aswan, 970, 821
- Ataroth, 764
- Ataroth, land of, 700
- Atbara River, on map of Egypt, 263
- Aten, 409, 410, 411, 415, 417, 547, 906, 1022, 1071
- Aten, Hymn to, (*see also* Hymn to Aten), 944
- Aten, religion of, (*see also* Atenism), 415-418
- Atenism, 409, 422
- Atenism, potential link to Yahwism, 409, 424-425
- Atenist religious revolution, 418, 420
- Atet, tomb at Medum of, 854
- Athanasius, letter of, 37
- Atharath, 820
- Atharim, 130
- Athas, George, 798
- Atheist, 1185
- Athens, 458
- Athirat, 913, 982, 986
- Athirat, alternate name for Asherah, 820
- Athirat:
- as El's consort, 986
 - seventy sons of, (*see also* seventy sons of Athirat), 982
- Athirat-Yam, 820
- Athtar, 982
- Athtart, 913, 982, 986
- Athtart, as an indication of historical polytheism, 969
- Athtart, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 817, 820, 821, 825, 826, **827**, 828, 831
- Atlas of World Population History*, 195, 1079
- atom, definition of, 617
- Aton, (*see also* Aten), 415
- atone for a wrong, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
- Atum (Egyptian creator god), 415, 715, 895
- Atum, temple of, 715, 716
- Atum-Ra (Egyptian composite god), 415
- Atum-Re, 895
- Augustus Caesar, 335, 516
- Austrian Archaeological Institute, 704, 712
- authorship of Hexateuch, 79

INDEX

- authorship of Hexateuch:
 date of, 85-94
 traditional biblical beliefs about, 80
 Wellhausen's Classification of, 80
- Avaris, 161, 207, 266, 296, 395, 397, 399, 712, 719
- Avaris, capital of 15th Dynasty, 262
- Avaris, in Manetho's account, 1038
- Avaris, relocation of Egypt's capital to, 1055
- Avestan language, 253
- Avraham, (*see also* Abraham), 946
- Avraham*, father of many or of multitudes, 946
- Avvite country, unconquered areas, 141
- Awan, Elamite Dynasty of, 230
- Ay (king of Egypt), 265, 420, 535, 918
- Ayn Dara, 495
- Ayyab (king of the Shutu), 435
- Ayyabum* (ruler of Shutu), Semitic name reference in Egypt, 710
- Azarbaal (king of Byblos), 487, 842
- Azariah (king of Judah), (*see also* Uzziah), 508, 512, 519, 963
- Azekah, 139
- Azerbaijan, 175
- Aziru (king of Amurru), 480, 635, 636, 638, 639
- Aziru (king of Amurru), letter to Egyptian king on Amarna Tablet, 636
- Az-ri-a-u* (king of *Ia-u-da-a*), 962
- Azriyau (king of Hamath), 962
- Aztec(s), 589
- Azzi-Hayasa people, 270
- Baal and Yahweh coexisting in Israel, 969, 973, 989
- Baal and Yahweh, 988-989
- Ba'al Berith, 840, 988
- Baal Cycle, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
- Ba'al haman, 838
- Baal is Yahweh, 842, 843
- Baal Malaga, 842
- Baal poem similar to Psalm 92, 842
- Baal Saphon, 842
- Baal Shamem, 842
- Baal temple, at Ugarit, 857
- Ba'al, (*see also* Baal), 816
- ba'al, (*see also* baal), 836
- Baal, 485, 489, 491, 650, 780, 836, 982, 983, 994, 997, 1107, 1143
- Baal, Death of, in Ugaritic Texts, 642, 643, 644
- Baal:
 as a Canaanite (storm) god, 837
 as a component of name(s), 648, 650
 as a god of Israel, 988
 as a god of Ugarit, 642
 as a Hyksos deity, 161, 395, 399
 as a male god of Ebla, 672
 as deity in Southern Levant, 1125
 as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 967
 as member of Canaanite pantheon, 816, 817, 820, 826, 836-844
 as Moabite god, 131
 as principal god of Phoenicia, 842
 as son of Dagon, 837
 as son of El, 837
 followers of, 134
 in Egypt, 714, 719
 in Ugaritic Texts, 642, 644
 of the Covenant, 840, 867, 988
 of Tyre, 837
 of Ugarit, 836
 pictures of, 839
 standing on bull, 890
 symbolised by a bull, 889, 892
- Baal-Aliyan, Myth of, 644
- Baalat, 603
- ba'alat*, 603
- Baalat, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- Baal-Berith, 867, 1127
- Baal-berith, biblical form of Ba'al Berith, 841
- Baal-Eliyon, 820, 837
- Baal-gad, 140

INDEX

- Baal-gad, unconquered areas, 141
Baal-Hadad, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
Baal-Haddad, 821, 836, 837
Baal-Haddad, symbolised by a bull, 889, 892
Baalim, cult of the, 492
baalistic names, 988
Baalmanzer (Phoenician king), 489
Baal-peor, 134
Baal-Seth, 400 year rule over Avaris, 1055
Baal-Sidon, 485
Baaluya, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
Baal-zephon, 117, 723
Baasha (king of Israel), 157
Baba Gurgur oil field, 936
Baba Gurgur, Eternal Fire of, 936, 937
babel (*bā-bel* or *bābel*), meaning gate of the god, 147, 931, 932, 946
babel link to *balal*, 147, 931, 932, 946
Babel, 147, 901
Babel, tower of, (*see also* Tower of Babel), 931
Babel, town of, 931
bab-ilu, 147
bab-ilu, meaning gate of the god, 931
Babylon(ia), 148, 175, **211-212**, 237, **244-248**, **324-326**, 360, 443, 444, 995
Babylon(ia), 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 246-248, 309
Babylon, (*see also* Neo-Babylon), 11, 13, 148, **211-212**, 214, **246-248**, 305, **324-326**, 329, 471, 477, 497, 517, 931, 932
Babylon, 1st Dynasty of, 207, 211, 244, 248
Babylon, Amorite dynasty in, 211, 239
Babylon, chronology of, **210-212**, 344-347
Babylon, conquest by Alexander the Great, 515
Babylon, conquest by Assyria, 211-212, 322
Babylonian Chronicle of Nebuchadnezzar II:
 Babylonian Exile in, 511
 Jerusalem's capture in, 511, 519
 Judah's king's capture in, 511
 Judah's new king's appointment in, 511
Babylonian Chronicle(s), 504, 518
Babylonian conquest of Assyria, 211-212, 324
Babylonian creation mythology, 897-902
Babylonian Empire in 570 BC, 326
Babylonian Empire of Hammurabi, 211, 247, 248
Babylonian Empire, (*see also* Neo-Babylonian Empire), 13, 103, 208, 211-212, 462
Babylonian Epic of Creation, (*see also* Enuma Elish creation epic), 899
Babylonian Exile, 86, 324, 514, 931, 996, 999, 1002, 1004
Babylonian Exile, definition of, 1198-1199
Babylonian Exile, identity transformation during, 1108
Babylonian Exile, in Babylonian Tablets, 511
Babylonian Exile, in Babylonian Chronicle of Nebuchadnezzar II, 511
Babylonian Exile, of Jehoiachin (king of Judah), 511
Babylonian Exile, of Zedekiah (king of Judah), 511
Babylonian invasion of Judah, 212, **324-326**
Babylonian Kassite Dynasty, demise of, 442
Babylonian languages, 362
Babylonian Tablets, Babylonian Exile in, 511
Babylonian Tablets, Jehoiachin of Judah in, 511, 519
Babylonian(s), 11, 513
Babylon's Hanging Gardens, (*see also* Hanging Gardens of Babylon), 325
Babylon's Kassite Dynasty, 211, 248
backsliding, 830, 1130, 1201
Badakhstan (Afghanistan), as a source of tin, 627
Bad-Tibira, 215
Baghdad, 59, 185, 228
Bakenrenef (king of Egypt), (*see also* Bocchoris), 543, 547, 1049, 1013, 1051, 1053, 1080, 1114
Bakenrenef (king of Egypt), execution of, 1114
Bakenrenef (king of Egypt), in Lysimachus' account, 1049

- Baku, 938
- Balaam (pagan priest), 131, 132, 162
- Balak (king of Moab), 162
- Balak, king of Moab, 131
- balal* (or *bā-lal*), meaning to confuse, 147, 931, 932, 946
- balal* link to *babel*, 147, 931, 932, 946
- Balikh River basin, 253
- Balikh River, 315
- Ballah, Lake, 709, 723
- balsam, 151
- Balshazzar (of Babylon), 326, 327
- Bamoth, 130
- bamoth*, 816
- ban, (*see also herem* or *hêrem*, or religious genocide), 734
- ban, as religious genocide, 130, 138, 139
- baptism, 1195
- Baqan, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Bar Hadad I (king of Aram Damascus), 494
- Bar Hadad II (king of Aram Damascus), 494
- Bar Hadad III (king of Aram Damascus), 494
- Bar Hadad III (king of Aram Damascus), 503, 798
- baran, 227
- Bardiwal, Lake, 723
- Bar-ga-'ya(h) (king of KTK), 962
- Barley Harvest Festival of Unleavened Bread, 858, 859
- barley, trade in, 570, 575
- Barque Shrine of Amun, 1182
- Ba'sa (king of Ammon), 493
- Basemath, 108, 112
- Bashan, 131
- Bastion of Syria and Phoenecia, 333, 515, 517
- Bates, Oric, 534
- Bealiah, 842
- be'alyah*, 842
- Beder (prince of the Tjekker), 539
- Bedouin, 434, 439, 564
- Bedouin, tribes of Edom, 711
- Beeliada, 838, 988
- Beer, 130
- Beeroth, 139
- Beersheba, 105, 107, 658, 728
- Beersheba, Canaanite influence in, 858
- Beidha, 184, 185
- Beinecke Rare Book and Manuscript Library, 28
- Beirut, (*see also* Berytus), 483, 282
- Beit el-Wali, 437
- Beitin, 658
- Beke, Charles, 938
- Beken, 526, 538
- Beketaten (daughter of Akhenaten), 415
- Bel (lord of heaven and earth), 870
- Belatu, a female god of Ebla, 673
- Belial, sons of, uncircumcised males considered as, 881
- Beloved of Amun, (*see also* Meryamon, Mery-Amun, or Miriam), 692, 1023, 1061, 1063, 1069
- Beloved of Re, (*see also* Merari), 1023
- Beloved of Re, (*see also* Meryre), 1069
- Belovode, early copper smelting at, 623
- ben Halafta, Yossi, 145
- ben Zakkai, Johanan, 57
- Ben-ammi, son of Noah and his daughter, 104, 112
- Benben stone, 895
- Bene-Ammon, (*see also* Ammonites), 104
- Bene-iamina*, as Mari term for Amorite, 232
- Ben-Gurion University at Beersheba, 726, 730
- Ben-hinnom, Valley of, 967
- Beni Hasan, 295, 374, **375**, 570, 707-**708**
- Beni Hasan, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263

INDEX

- Beni Hassan, Canaanite traders at, **375**, 570, 707-708
- Benjamin, 108, 112, 142
- Benteshina (king of Amurru), 480
- Ben-Tor, Amnon, 199, 1215
- Beqa' Valley, 764
- beqa, 123
- Berber language, 358, 534, 541
- Berber tribe(s), 525, 529, 534, 1012, 1180
- Berber(s), 524
- berit(h)*, meaning Covenant, 867
- Bernal, Martin, 1180
- Berytus, (*see also* Beirut), 483
- Bessus (satrap of Achaemenid Empire), 327
- beta, the second letter in Greek alphabet, 589
- Beth Shemesh, 452, 454, 753, 754
- Beth-dod, as translation of *bytdwd*, 799
- Bethel, 107, 450, 454, 733, 750, 755, 756, 822
- Bethel, golden calf at, 889
- Bethel, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Bethel's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Beth-horon, 139
- Bethlehem, 108, 516
- Beth-peor, 137
- Bethshean, 281, 295, 298, 299, **300**, 372, 438, 452, 454, 753, 754, 857
- Bethshean, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Bethshean, Seti I Stele at, **300**
- Bethuel, 112
- Bethuel, the Aramaean, 105
- beyond the River, (*see also* Upper Mesopotamia), 143, 514, 520, 1126
- Beyt el-Waly, 536
- Bezer, 134
- Bible and history, relationship between, 10, 806-812
- Bible as a reflection of Canaanite mythology, 814-845
- Bible as a unifying foundation myth, 1153
- Bible as false witness or testimony, 71, 812
- Bible as myth, 812
- Bible Unearthed, The*, 88, 90, 499, 565, 726, 727, 970, 1116, 1172
- Bible, the, **28-67**, 1199
- Bible:
- as a textbook, 31
 - as ancient literature, 34
 - as testimony to its own false witness, **71**
 - as the Word of God, 43-44
 - brief history of, 49
 - categorisation of theories about historicity of, **1160**, 1169
 - composition of, 35-42
 - definition of, 1199
 - divine authority of, 44-46
 - Douay Version of, 70, 71
 - Egyptian influence in, 1021-1024
 - introduction to, 30-33
 - logical issues with, **47-48**
 - meaning of the term, 30
 - origins of the word, 34-35
 - origins of, 3, 1146, 1158-1169
 - origins of, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **10**, **12**, 1006-1156
 - relative positioning of theories about origins of, 1160, **1169**
 - the, **28-67**
 - theories about origins of, **1160**, **1169**
 - who wrote it, when, and where, **77-94**
- biblia*, 34, 35
- biblical (in)accuracy, significance of, 69-74
- biblical account versus historical reality, 10, 806-812
- biblical accuracy, conclusions about, **801-812**
- biblical anachronism(s), (*see also* anachronism(s)), 1176
- biblical anachronism(s), explained by Hypothesis, 1176
- biblical archaeology, 1158
- biblical authority, discussion of, 43-46
- biblical chronology, hypothetical, 152-170
- biblical chronology, inferred from regnal dates, 161
- biblical chronology, references used in analysis, 159-160
- biblical chronology, traditional setting of, 168, **169-170**
- biblical comparison with history, **806-812**

- biblical Conquest table, **733**
- Biblical Conquest Window, (*see also* Conquest Window_B), 732, 737
- biblical content, objectives implicit in:
- to affirm Israelites as Yahweh's Chosen People, 1131
 - to codify the fear of God (Yahweh), 1144-1145
 - to combine religion with political agenda, 1133
 - to confirm membership in new society, 1132
 - to consolidate pre-existing beliefs, 1140
 - to convert population to monotheism, 1124
 - to create a Conquest mythology, 1132
 - to create a segregated society, 1131
 - to create a shared ethnic identity, 1128
 - to define special status for Levites, 1134
 - to designate people as Israelites, 1128
 - to differentiate between Israelites and Canaanites, 1129-1131
 - to establish a common ancestry, 1129
 - to establish a new ethnic identity, 1129
 - to establish basis for theopolitical control, 1135
 - to establish Covenant with Yahweh, 1127
 - to establish the primacy of Judah, 1141
 - to focus lives around Yahweh, 1127
 - to instill a national purpose, 1133
 - to make Yahweh the one and only deity, 1126
 - to make Yahweh the supreme national god, 1124
 - to promote a national identity, 1127
 - to promote national pride, 1133
 - to promulgate Mosaic Law, 1144
 - to raise ethnic consciousness, 1127
 - to replace multiple gods with one deity, 1123
 - to restructure Judahite society, 1145
 - to unite Patriarchal and Mosaic Traditions, 1140
 - to unite Southern Levantine and Egyptian traditions, 1140
 - to use religion to unify the kingdom of Judah, 1123-1124
- biblical content:
- as a heroic foundation myth, 1127
 - as a synthesis of pre-existing beliefs, 1137-1143
 - explanation for, 1123-1146
- biblical Covenants, 1196-1197
- biblical criticism, 77
- biblical criticism, definition of, 77-78
- biblical criticism, historical (or higher) criticism, 78
- biblical criticism, textual (or lower) criticism, 78
- biblical events, potential historical trace of, 144-151
- biblical Exodus compared with Hypothetical Exodus, **1085-1086**
- biblical Exodus, (*see also* Exodus_B), 1053
- biblical Hebrew(s), (*see also* Hebrew(s)_B), 1095
- biblical history, 1158
- biblical inconsistency(s), (*see also* anachronism(s)), 16, 18, 24, 25, 43, 78, 84, 95, 150-151, 153, 156, 168, 236, 669, 811, 877, 1123, 1176
- Biblical Inerrancy, Chicago Statement on, 44
- biblical Israel, (*see also* Israel_B and Israel, biblical), 1159
- biblical Israelite(s), (*see also* Israelite(s)_B), 760-761, 1067, 1072, 1074, 1087, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1146, 1152, 1202
- biblical Israelite(s), as a literary construction, 1146
- biblical Judahite(s), (*see also* Judahite(s)_B), 1095, 1202
- biblical kings matched with historical references, 158-159
- biblical kings, chronology of, 154-**157**
- biblical kings, genealogy of, 155
- biblical Levite(s), (*see also* Levite(s)_B), 1066, 1067, 1074
- biblical literature, 41, **42**
- Biblical Maximalism, (*see also* Maximalism), 1161
- Biblical Minimalism, (*see also* Minimalism), 1161
- biblical miraculous events, explained by Hypothesis, 1176
- biblical Moses, (*see also* Moses), 1060, 1066
- biblical mysteries, explained by Hypothesis, (*see also* Mysteries of the Bible), 1176
- biblical origins, categorisation of theories about, **1160**

- biblical origins, relative positioning of theories about, **1169**
- biblical origins, theories about, **1158-1169**
- biblical People, (*see also* People_B), 24
- biblical prophecy, explained by Hypothesis, 1177-1178
- biblical retrojection, 10
- Biblical Retrojection, plane of, 9, 10
- biblical sacrifice, 850-853
- biblical sacrifice:
- Canaanite influence on, 856-858
 - Egyptian influence on, 854
 - Mesopotamian influence on, 854-855
- biblical source documents, 1123
- biblical studies, 1158
- Biblical Timeframe, 10
- Biblical Tradition, 1, 2, 4, 5, 9, 11, 14, 1059, 1105,
- Biblical Tradition, People_H of, (*see also* People_H of the Biblical Tradition), 1106
- Biblical Tradition, sacrificial practices in, 1142
- Biblical Tradition:
- as a fusion of ancestral lineage, nationality, and religion, 1152
 - as a joint heroic saga and legendary history, 1152, 1156
 - as a new graft on to pre-existing beliefs, 1142
 - as the foundation myth of Judah, 4, 1150
 - birth of, 4, 5, 1066, 1075, 1147
 - definition of, 1199
 - emergence of, 1007
 - Hypothesis about origins of, 1-13, 1006-1156
 - link(s) to Egypt of, 1020-1032
 - origins of, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **10**, **12**, 1006-1156
 - political necessity as the inducement for, 1157
 - prompted by need for national unity, 1150
 - role of Exodus_h Group in, 1081
- biblical truth, 812
- biblical truth, definition of, 69
- biblical truth, meaning of, 68
- biblical verses similar to Ugaritic poetry, 844-845
- Biblical Yahwism, definition of, 953
- Bibliotheca Historica*, 1212
- biblos*, 34
- biblos.com, 27, 1226
- bicolonic structure, 844
- Bietak, Manfred, 397, 704, 712
- Bilalama, code of, 868
- Bilhah, 108, 112
- Binu Sim'al tribe, 559
- Biran, Avrahan, 796
- birds, exotic, trade in, 571
- Biridiya (ruler of Megiddo), 388
- Birkat ha-Minim prayer, 58
- birth date of Maasha_h (Hypothetical Moses), **1065**
- birth of Judaism, **1000-1001**
- Biryawaza (ruler of Damascus), 388
- Bit Adini (or Bit-Adini), 316, 317, 318, 495
- Bit Agusi (or Bit-Agusi), 317, 318, 495
- Bit Bahiani (or Bit-Bahiani), 317, 318, 495
- Bit Gabbari (or Bit-Gabbari), 317, 318, 495
- Bit Hadipe, 317
- Bit Halupe, 317
- Bit Kaldu, (*see also* Chaldean(s)), 316
- Bithiah, adoptive mother of Moses, 1045, 1065
- Bitter Lakes, 90
- Bit-Yakin, 317
- Bit-Zamani, 317
- b'l*, 836
- Black Obelisk, of Shalmaneser III, 158, 501, **502**, 518
- blackwood from Africa, cargo from Ulu Burun, 581
- blood sacrifice, Canaanite influence on, 856
- bloom, of iron, 630

INDEX

- Blue Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- bn 'il*, meaning sons of El, 982
- bnn*, meaning pyramidon, 895
- bnn*, meaning to become erect, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- b'nei-'lm*, (*see also* sons of the gods), 819
- Bocchoris, (*see also* Bakenrenef (king of Egypt)), 543, 547, 1013, 1049, 1051, 1080
- Bodmer Papyri, 65
- Bogoas (governor of Yehud Medinata), 971, 1002
- Bonaparte, Napoleon, 1159
- Book of Gates, 706
- Book of Going Forth by Day, 866
- Book of Isaiah 1QIsa^a, 957
- Book of Going Forth by Day, (*see also* Egyptian Book of the Dead), 865-866,
- Book of the Dead, (*see also* Egyptian Book of the Dead), 423, 597, **598**, 864-866
- Book of the Law of God, 40, 143
- Book(s) of the Law, (*see also* the Law, Pentateuch, or Torah), 88, 139, **995-997**
- Book, the, (*see also* Bible), 30
- bosheth*, 840
- Bosra, 282
- Bourke, Stephen, 858
- Boyarin, Daniel, 1108
- Bozrah, (*see also* Buseirah), 49
- br* (or *'-b-r*) root, (*see also* Apiru), 432
- Brahmic family of scripts, 590
- Breasted, James Henry, 179
- Brescia edition of Hebrew Bible, 59
- Breuer, Mordechai, 60
- British Museum, 500, 510, 591, 635
- Bronze Age Collapse:
 ancient Near East prior to, 311, 443-445, 446
 compared with Conquest_B, 450-453
 definition of, 1199
 impact on the Levant of, 446, 459-461
 overall impact of, 446, 461
 possible causes of, 447-448
 prior to the Conquest, 736
 scope of destruction, 445, **446**
- Bronze Age Collapse, 207, 305, 368, **442-461**, 565, 569, 631, 1025
- Bronze Age, 181, 182, 626
- Bronze Age, definition of, 1199
- Bronze Age, end of, 458
- Bronze Age, Late, in Southern Levant, 297, 303
- bronze bull figurine, from northern Samarian hills, 780, 781
- bronze serpent of Moses, (*see also* serpent of Moses), 130, 875-877, 968, 929, 1139
- bronze serpent, 877
- bronze, **626-629**
- bronze, properties of, 619
- Brook of Egypt, 103, 1024
- Broshi, M., 200
- Brugsch, Heinrich, 903
- Bubastis, 399, 525, 541, 542
- Buddhism, 1185
- Budge, Wallis, 903
- Buhen, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Bull El, as epithet for El, 889
- bull figurine at Ashkelon, 890, 891
- bull figurine at Byblos, 890, 891
- bull figurine at Hazor, 890, 891
- bull figurine in northern Samarian hills, **781**
- Bull of his Mother, 908
- Bull Site, in northern Samarian hills, 780, 781, 858
- bull, as a symbol for El, Baal, or Baal-Haddad, 889, 892
- bull, as a symbol for Yahweh, 890
- bull, as pedestal for Israelite god, 890
- bull, sacred Apis from Egypt, 892, 892
- bull, sacrifice of, 124
- Bull, subduer of Bulls, as epithet of Piye, 1046
- bulla(e), 508, 509, 519, 659, 1028

- Bulletin of the American Schools of Oriental Research (or BASOR), 1163
- Bureau of Correspondence, 635
- bureaucracy of the state, 654
- BurnaBuriash II (king of Babylon), in Amarna Tablets, 637
- Burning Bush, as emblem of Church of Scotland, **936**
- burning bush, the, 114, 846, 935-938
- burnt offering, 849
- burnt offering, as a type of offering, 851
- Buseirah, (*see also* Bozrah), 491, 493, 725
- Bush, George W., 74
- bush, the burning, (*see also* burning bush, the), 935-938
- Buyuwawa the Libyan, 534, 541
- Byblian language, 362
- Byblos syllabary, **587**, 599, 600, **601**
- Byblos, 34, 223, 272, 279, 281, 282, 290, 367, 373, 450, 477, 479, 483, 487, 539, 586, 710
- Byblos, as Assyrian tributary, 1031
- Byblos, as trading hub, 569, 574, 577
- Byblos, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- bytdwd*, 521
- bytdwd*, 799
- bytdwd*, meaning House of David, 799
- bytdwd*, meaning kingdom of Jerusalem, 799
- Cadmus and Danaus, 1180
- Cadmus, in Hecataeus' account, 1035
- Caesarion, 334
- Cain and Abel, 930
- Cain, 96, 101
- Cain, as rejected by Yahweh, 930
- Cain, biblical, 554
- Calah, capital of Assyria, 251
- Calcolithic Age, 623
- Caleb, 129
- calf, golden, (*see also* Golden Calf), 888-892
- Caligula (emperor of Rome), 1211, 1213
- Cambridge Ancient History Volume II*, 496
- Cambridge University, 32
- camel caravans, Assyrian trade using, 90
- camel(s), 573
- camels, 150
- campaign of 7 years, as a characteristic of the Conquest, 732
- Campbell, Joseph, 1156
- Can Hasan, early copper smelting at, 623
- Canaan, 97, 175, **211**, 293, 298, **365-366**, 437, 442, 443, 445, 449, 450-453, 579, 731-758
- Canaan:
- as Egyptian provincial division, 475
 - as the promised land, 681
 - Conquest of, (*see also* Conquest), 1, 10, 138-143, **731-758**, 786-792, 1199-1200
 - definition of, 1199
 - Egyptian Colony or Province of, 3, 13, 207, **211**, 369, 370, 381-383, 384, 402, 1024
 - Egyptian withdrawal from, 383, 384
 - geographic scope of, **142**, **366**, 370-371, 385
 - in the Bible, 142, 371
 - Indo-Aryan names in, 388
 - land of, (*see also* land of Canaan), 75, 96, 98, 132, 133, 138, 152, 366, 979, 1024, 1087
 - land of, 365, 368, 385
 - name of, 368
 - named after purple cloth, 57
 - on Merneptah Stele, 164, 692
 - the Conquest of, (*see also* Conquest), **731-758**
 - Town of, 437
 - unconquered areas of, 141
- Canaanite(s), 2, 3, 4, 11, 12, 13, 14, 114, 120, 122, 129, 139, 140, 152, 207, **211**, 295, 356, 358, 367, 371, 377, 384, 385, 386, 391, 483, 491, 720, 1025
- Canaanite(s):
- ancestral heritage of, 386-389, **391**
 - as ancestors of the Israelites, 1087
 - as separate and distinct from Israelites_B, 1091
 - as slaves of Noah's sons, 102
 - definition of, 1199

- emergence of, **211**, 373-376
 ethnic identity of, 384, 386-389, 391
 extermination of, 979
 land of, 114
 origins of, 365-392
 social divisions among, 388-389
 Canaanite, as a derogatory term meaning Unbeliever, 1131
 Canaanite, as an obsolete term, 1130
 Canaanite:
 and Israelite differences, accuracy of biblical account of, 810
 as a synonym for trader or merchant, 575
 bull figurines, 781, 891
 cities in North Central Levant, 483
 cult site(s), 858
 culture in Egypt, 713, 719
 culture in Southern Levant, 294
 culture reflected in Monotheistic Yahwism, 947-949
 culture, 367, 374, 376-378, 483
 culture, based on Amorite traditions, 815
 cuneiform, **587**, 605
 deities, convergence of, 983-990
 duck-bill axe in Egypt, 714
 festivals, 858
 goddess(es) among the Israelites, 830-832, 969, 973
 goddess(es), 825-836
 goddess(es), pictures of, 827, 832
 gods in religion of Hebrews, 969
 grave objects in Egypt, 714
 heritage of Israel, 981-982
 heritage of Judah, 981-982
 identity of Southern Levant, 815
 in 12th century BC, picture of, **392**
 influence on biblical sacrificial practice, 856-858
 jars from Ulu Burun, 579
 lands, parts unconquered during Conquest, 734
 language, 364, 635
 literature, 844
 migration(s) into Egypt, 396, 397
 mythology, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
 mythology, reflected in Bible, 814-845
 literature, 844
 naked prisoners, circumcision of, 884
 origins of Israelites, 791
 pantheon (of gods), 980
 pantheon, listing of gods in, 819-822
 people, the, 365-392
 poetry, 844
 pottery, 376
 pottery, in Egypt, 713
 religion, 815-816
 religious literature, 980
 sacrificial practices, 1142
 temple(s), 714, 856
 towns, conquered in the Conquest, 732, 733
 towns, unconquered during Conquest, 756
 traders, at Beni Hassan, 375, 570, 707-708
 Canaanites and Israelites, antipathy between, 1112
 Canaano-Akkadian script, 635
 Canaano-Egyptian tradition, 857
 Canaan's Conquest by Israelites, accuracy of biblical account of, 809
 canonisation, definition of, 37
 Cantor, Norman, 1092
 Caphtor, 449
 Caral, in Peru, 213
 caravan trade, 150
 caravans, 577
 carbon-14, 339
 Carchemish, 251, 264, 272, 280, 281, 284, 290, 376, 476, 513, 538, 999
 Carchemish, Hittite district of, 481
 Carchemish, Neo-Hittite state of, 495
 Carchemish, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
 carnelian, trade in, 571
 Carter, Howard, 410, 412
 Carthage, 485, 487
 Carthage, Council of, 63
 case law of Near East, 870
 Caspian Sea, 938
 Cassander, Kingdom of, 331, 332
 cassiterite, ore of tin, 619, 622-623, 627
 Cassuto, U., 844
 cast iron, 630
 Catal Hoyuk, early working of copper at, 621

INDEX

- categorisation matrix of Proto-Israelite origins, **789**
- categorisation of theories of historicity of Bible, **1160**
- Category Grouping Number, 1159, 1169
- Catholic Church, 31
- Catholic tradition, 30
- Catholics and Protestants, wars between, 31
- cattle, trade in, 571
- Cayonu Tepesi, 184, 185
- Cayonu Tepesi, early copper beads at, 621
- cedar from Byblos, 223
- cedar wood, 486
- census, of able-bodied Israelite males, 127
- censuses, three separate biblical, 127
- central highlands (or hill country), population of, (*see also* population of central hill country or Southern Levant), 200, 202
- central highlands, (*see also* central hill country), 767
- central hill country (or highlands):
- archaeological record of, 774
 - deliberate depopulation by Egyptians of, 761, 769
 - house types in, 781-783
 - Iron Age sites in, 762, 767, 773
 - population of, **200-202, 768-774, 775, 792, 793-795**
 - pottery record of, 778-780
 - religious (or cult) objects in, 780-781
 - settlement by pastoral nomads of, 554, 566
 - settlement patterns in, **765-778**
 - Settlement Phase in, 768, 769, 775-786, 791
 - village settlements in, 777-778
- central hill country, (*see also* central highlands), 2, 3, 12, 13, 25, 521, 761, **766**, 768, 1007
- Central Levant, 707, 714
- Central Mesopotamia, 174, 175, **211**, 224, 357
- Central Semitic language branch, 360, 362
- ceramic pillar-style naked female figurine(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddesses among the Israelites), 830-**832**, 969, 973
- cereals, trade in, 570
- Chadic language, 358
- Chaeremon (of Alexandria), 1033, 1047, 1211, 1213
- Chagar Bazar, 241
- Chalcolithic Age, 180, 182
- Chaldean Dynasty, (*see also* Neo-Babylonian Empire), 247
- Chaldean Dynasty, 103, 315
- Chaldean(s), 103, 316
- Chaldeans, as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097
- chalice, from Ulu Burun, 581
- Champollion, Jean-Francois, 597
- character set, 586
- character(s), 588
- chariot warfare, introduction by Mitanni of, 253
- chariot, introduction to Egypt by Hyksos of, 402
- Chassinat, Emile, 635
- Chemosh (Moabite god), 491, 698, 701, 967, 1131
- Cheops* (king of Egypt), (*see also* Khufu (king of Egypt), 223
- Chephirah, 139
- cherubim, 652, 818
- cherubim, facing towards Throne of Mercy on Ark of Covenant, 940, 1024
- cherubs, as guards at the biblical Garden of Eden, 895
- chest from Tutakhamun's tomb, 941
- Chief of Pasture, 559
- child sacrifice, 849, 856
- child sacrifice, prohibition of, 124
- children of Israel, (*see also* Israelites), 1202, 1207
- China, 586
- Chinese script, 589
- Chinese Traditional religion(s), 1185
- Chinneroth, 139
- chosen among the chosen, (*see also* Levite(s)_B), 1067
- Chosen of Amun, 1131

- Chosen People, (*see also* Yahweh's Chosen People), 7, 36, 74, 867, 977, 1067, 1087, 1112, 1152, 1178
- Chosen People, definition of, 1199
- Christ (Jesus), (*see also* Jesus Christ), 73
- Christian belief system, 76
- Christian Bible, 30, 35, 1201, 1205
- Christian Bible:
- books and groupings in, 40
 - composition of, 40
 - definition of, 1199
 - logical issues with, 47, 48
- Christian Kingdom of Jerusalem, 73, 1182
- Christian scriptures, (*see* Bible)
- Christian(s), 30
- Christianity, 12, 15, 30, 47, 1184, 1185, 1187-1195
- Christianity:
- basic beliefs of, 1187-1190
 - core articles of faith of, 1191-1192
 - general characteristics of, 1193-1195
 - mystical branches of, 1182
- Christians, as adherents to Christianity, 1187
- Chronicles 1 and 2, books of, 86
- chronological conventions, 339
- Chronological Overview of EMANE, **205-212**
- chronologies, accuracy of, 340
- chronology of Near East, 1180
- chronology, historical, (*see also* historical chronology, or historical framework), 209-212, **337-354**
- chronology, traditional biblical setting for, 168, 169-170
- Church of Scotland, (*see also* Scotland, Church of), 936
- church, 1193
- cicumcision, en mass, 138
- Cilicia, 241, 270
- Cimmerians, 89
- circumcised penis, as a fertility symbol in Egypt, 883
- circumcision as the Seal of the Covenant, 879, 881
- circumcision in Egypt:
- as practised by priests, 885
 - link to purity and cleanliness, 882, 883, 885
 - picture of, **882**
 - religious association of, 881, 882, 883, 885
- circumcision, 124, **878-885**, 1139
- circumcision:
- as a defining symbol of Judaism, 881
 - as an essential provision of Yahweh's Covenant, 878
 - biblical references to, 879-880
 - Canaanite practice, 883-884
 - definition of, 878
 - Egyptian practice of, 881-883
 - Jewish ceremony of, 881
 - link to Osiris cult, 883
 - of Ekweh, 883
 - of Meshwesh, 883
 - of Shekelesh, 883
 - of Sherden, 883
 - origin of, 879
 - Philistine practice, 883
 - Phoenician practice, 883
 - practice among Syrians of Palestine, 883, 885
 - reasons for, 878-879
 - religious significance in Egypt, 1022
- City of Amun, 909
- City of David, as name for Jerusalem, 799, 800
- City of the Levites, (*see also* Mallawi), 1182
- Classical Greece, (*see also* Greece, Classical Period), 274, 278, 1180
- Classical Greece, potential link to Egypt, 1180
- clay seals, (*see also* bulla(e)), 508, 509
- Clement of Alexandria, 1040
- Clement of Rome, 65
- Clement, Second Epistle of, 34
- Clementine Vulgate, 63
- Cleopatra VII Philopator (queen of Ptolemaic Kingdom), (*see also* Cleopatra, queen of Egypt), 334
- Cleopatra, queen of Egypt, 334
- climate of Fertile Crescent, **187-190**
- climate zones in EMANE, Köppen-Geiger classification of, 187

- climate, as revealed by tree rings, (*see also* dendochronology), 190
- climate, dry peaks in, 189
- climate, impact on agriculture, 190
- climatic disruption(s), between 2200 and 2000 BC, 234
- coat of many colours of biblical Joseph, 109, 524
- coat with long sleeves of biblical Joseph, 109
- cobra, (*see also* uraeus), 299, 659, 660, 876
- Code of Hammurabi, (*see also* Hammurabi Code), 247, 868, 869
- Codex Alexandrinus, 53
- Codex Marchalianus, 64
- Codex Sinaiticus, 53, 54
- Codex Vaticanus, 53, 54
- codex, 49
- Cohen gene, 1182
- Cohen Modal Haplotype (CMH-6), (*see also* Cohen gene), 1182
- coinage, 151
- coinage, emergence of, 576
- coins, gold, (*see also* gold coins), 576
- Colchians, 879, 883
- collared-rim type pottery jar(s), 778-779
- communion meal or sacrifice, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 851
- communion meal, as offering type, 851
- communion sacrifice, purpose of, 850
- comparison of beliefs, Abrahamic religions, **1187-1190**
- compensation for wrongdoing, 128
- Competing Kingdoms in EMANE (2nd millennium BC), 206, **236-312**
- composite bow, introduction to Egypt by the Hyksos of, 402
- composite picture of Proto-Israelites in 1000 BC, 791-792
- Concerning the Jews*, 685, 1040, 1211
- Concise Oxford Dictionary of Current English*, 30
- conclusions about biblical accuracy, **801-812**
- confederacy, under Osarsiph (Moses), 1038
- confederation of twelve Israelite tribal districts, 735
- Conquest (of Canaan), 1, 10, 1, 127, **138-143**, 152, **731-758**, 786-792, **789**, 1199-1200
- Conquest date:
- Case 1.1 from traditional Hebrew-Vulgate, 167
 - Case 1.2 from traditional Septuagint, 167
 - Case 2 from Hyksos Expulsion, 167
 - Case 3 from Sea Peoples, 167
 - Case 4 from City of Rameses, 167
 - Case 5 from Merneptah Stele, 167
- Conquest Window_B, (*see also* Biblical Conquest Window), 732, 737, 740, 744, 746-753, 756, 757
- Conquest, table of biblical towns conquered in, (*see also* biblical Conquest table), **733**
- Conquest, the, **731-758**
- Conquest:
- accuracy of biblical account of, 793, 809
 - as a 7-year campaign, 732
 - as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1092
 - as a defining event in identity of Israelites, 736
 - as a metaphor for religious conversion, 1131, 1132
 - as an invasion between 1550 - 1100 BC, 732
 - as compared with archaeological record, 743-756
 - as genocide, 735
 - characteristics of, 731-736
 - comparison with Hyksos entry into Canaan, 402
 - date(s) of, 153
 - definition of, 1199-1200
 - historical trace of, 144, 151
 - objective to promote pride in national unity of, 1132
 - of Canaan, (*see also* Conquest, the), 731-758
 - of Canaan, list of conquered towns in, 732, 733
- Conquest_B compared with Bronze Age Collapse, 450-453
- consolidation of Ugaritic deities, 982-983
- Convergence - Phase I, **981-990**, 997-998
- convergence of Canaanite deities, 981-990

- convergence of local beliefs, **981-990**
- Convergence process, 1139
- Convergence, definition of, 975
- Cook, Gila, 796
- Copenhagen, University of, 70, 1166, 1167
- copper mines at Isuwa, 270
- copper mines, 295
- copper, 623
- copper, in cargo at Ulu Burun, 579, **581**
- copper, properties of, 619
- copper, trade in, 570, 574
- Coptic language, 65
- Corinth, church at, 65
- Corsica, 487
- cosmetics, trade in, 571, 574
- Cour de la Cachette, 438
- Court of El, 816
- Covenant, 6, 7, 102, 118, 120, 760, 810, 866, 867, 976, 979, 1020, 1139, 1152, 1177-1178, 1189, 1192, **1196-1197, 1200**
- Covenant:
- Abrahamic, 1196
 - accuracy of biblical account of, 810
 - and Mosaic Law, 867-875, 1196-1197
 - Ark of the, (*see also* Ark of the Covenant), 123
 - as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1087, 1091
 - Book of the, 120
 - definition of, 1200
 - Mosaic, 1196-1197
 - New, as contained in New Testament, (*see also* New Covenant), 867, 1197
 - Old, as contained in Old Testament, (*see also* Old Covenant), 867, 1196-1197
 - with Baal, 840, 867, 988
 - with El, 840, 857, 867
 - with Noah, 861
 - with Yahweh, 152, 1108, 1196-1197
- covenantal relationship with deity, Egyptian practice, 1127
- covenantal relationship with God, 867-868
- covenantal relationship with Yahweh, 1127
- Covenants, biblical, **1196-1197**
- Cozbi, a Midianite woman, 131
- craftsman, as translation of biblical Amen, 917
- Creation in Reverse, 1006
- creation myth from Bible, **893-895**
- creation mythology from Egypt, 895-897
- creation mythology from Sumer and Babylonia, 897-902
- Creation, 151, 893
- Creation, accuracy of biblical account of, 811
- Creation, date of, 145
- Creation, historical trace of, 144, 145, 151
- Creative Commons Attribution ShareAlike licence(s), 1217-1220
- Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 2.0 France, 1220
- Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 2.0 Generic, 1219
- Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 3.0 Unported, 1218
- Creator of the heavens and the earth, 904
- Creator of the world, 904
- Cretan hieroglyph(s), 600
- Cretan Labyrinth, 275
- Cretan Neopalatial Period, 211, 275
- Cretan Postpalatial Period, 211, 275
- Cretan Prepalatial Period, 211, 275
- Cretan Protopalatial Period, 211, 275
- Cretan, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
- Crete, **211**, 304, 448, 449, 579, 580
- crimes against humanity, 140
- Croesus (king of Lydia), 576
- Cronus (Phoenician king known as Israel), 667-668
- crucifixion of Jesus, 849
- Crusaders, 31
- CTA (designation), (*see* KTU or RS (designation))

INDEX

- cult (or religious) objects in central hill country, 780-781
- cult of Yahweh, **846-848**
- cuneiform script, (*see also* Sumerian-Akkadian cuneiform script), **587**, 592, 595
- cuneiform sign for head, SAG, 594
- cuneiform writing, example of, 595
- Cusae, 262, 379, 398, 399, 707
- Cusae, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Cush, (*see also* Kush (or Nubia)), 128
- Cush, king of, 993
- Cushite woman, the wife of Moses, 128, 1050, 1063
- Cushitic language, 358
- Cycladic culture, on Greek islands, 275
- cylinder seal, example of, 653
- cylinder seals, 651
- cylinder seals, trade in, 571
- Cypro-Minoan cuneiform, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
- Cypro-Minoan syllabary, **587**, 600, 603
- Cyprus and Mycenae, trade between, 569
- Cyprus, (*see also* Alashiya), 174, 175, 175, 272, 304, 305, 449, 463, 466, **474**, 487, 539, 579, 580
- Cyprus, named after copper, 570
- Cyrenaica, 524, 526
- Cyrus II (Achaemenid or Persian king), (*see also* Cyrus the Great), 204, 326, 327, 938, 999, 1002
- Cyrus the Great, 514
- Cyrus the Great, Cylinder of, 327
- D Source, 81, 84, 92-**94**, 1141
- D Source, a radically new view of the god in, 84
- D Source, representing a major religious reform, 84
- Dabir, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Dagon, 485, 820, 837
- Dagon, as a god of Ugarit, 642
- Dagon, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- Dahkhla, Oasis of, 548
- Damascus, 281, 282, 382, 388, 494
- Damascus, Assyrian province of, 494
- Damasus I (pope), 62, 91
- Dam-hurasim (princess of Qatna), 285
- Dan, (*see also* Laish), 108, 112, 142, 295, 734, 735, 750, 754, 779
- Dan, golden calf at, 889
- Danaus and Cadmus, 1180
- Danaus, in Hecataeus' account, 1035
- Dan'el, 816
- Dan'el, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- Danel, Legend of in Ugaritic Texts, 644
- Daniel, book of, 52
- Danite(s), 735
- Darius I (Achaemenid or Persian king), 514
- Darius II (Achaemenid or Persian king), 971
- Darius III (Achaemenid or Persian king), 327, 329, 515
- Darwin, Charles, 32, 145, 1159
- Darwinian evolution, 146
- dates, trade in, 570, 575
- Dathan, 129
- David (king of Israel), 520, 148, **796-800**, 838, 840, 1163, 1172
- David (king of Israel), biblical chronology of reign of, 156, 157
- David (king of Israel), mythical empire of, 1024
- Davidic Line, 800
- David's wedding present to Saul of 100 Philistine foreskins, 880
- Davies, Philip R., 1164, 1169, 1170, 1215
- Davis, Edward, 1217
- Day of Atonement, 98, 124
- Day of Atonement, sacrifices on, 124, 125
- Day One of the Seventh Month (New Year's Day), 125
- de Saulcy, Louis Félicien, 1026
- de Vaux, Roland, 70
- De Vita Moyesis*, 1048
- Dead Sea Scroll, 1QIsaa, 915-**916**, 956-**957**

INDEX

- Dead Sea Scroll, 1QIsa^a, reference to Amen in, 915-916
- Dead Sea Scroll, 1QIsa^a, reference to YH (*Yah*) in, 956-957
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 41, 42, 51, **53-59**, 77, 86, 610, 881, 915-**916**, **956-957**, 966, 1162, 1179, 1200
- Dead Sea Scrolls, definition of, 1200
- Dead Sea, 55, 491
- death penalty, offences incurring, 125
- death penalty, right of Levite priests to impose, 1137
- Debir (king of Eglon), 139
- Debir, 139, 140, 749, 754
- Debir, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Debir's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Deborah, 108
- Decalogue, (*see also* Ten Commandments), 864, 867
- Deir 'Alla (Deir Alla) language, 362, 363
- Deir 'Alla (Deir Alla), 446, 452, 455
- Deir el Medina, 908
- Deir El-Bahari, 535
- Delaiah (son of Sanballat I of Samaria), 1002
- Delta Kingdom (of the Hyksos), **211**, 262, 296, 309, 379, 398
- Deluge Tablet, from Epic of Gilgamesh, 859-861
- Deluge, (*see also* Flood or Great Flood), 146
- Demetrius II (king of Seleucid Empire), 333, 516
- Demotic script of Egypt, 596, 597
- dendochronology, 339
- Denyen, 384, 448, 538
- Denyen, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Derden, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- desert, meaning the Arabian and Syrian deserts, 120
- determinative(s), 593, 596
- Deuterocanonical texts, 40
- Deuteronomic History, 84
- Deuteronomic History, as a single work, 1167
- Deuteronomic History, as the original biblical composition, 1168
- Deuteronomic Source, (*see also* D Source), 81
- Deuteronomy, book of, 38, 39, 99, 133-137, 995
- Deuteronomy, produced as part of Josiah's reforms, 1120
- Dever, William, 91, 372, 497, 728, 730, 758, 761, 771, 788, 835, 1164, 1169, 1216
- devotion, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
- Dhiban, (*see also* Dibon), 158, 491, 697
- Diadochi Kingdoms - 300 BC, map of, **332**
- Diadochi Kingdoms, 331
- diatheke*, meaning covenant, 35
- Dibon, (*see also* Dhiban), 491, 697
- Dibonite, 698
- Differentiation - Phase II, **990-998**
- differentiation (process), of Monotheistic Yahwism, **990-998**, 1009, 1138, 1139
- Differentiation, definition of, 975
- Dilmun, 216
- Dinah, 108, 112
- DINGIR, 672
- Diodorus Siculus, (*see also* Siculus, Diodorus), 1212
- Diodorus, the historian, 1035
- diplomatic record(s), 338
- diptych, 49
- diptych, found at Ulu Burun, 581, **582**
- disabled, exclusion from priesthood of, 125
- divination, prohibition of, 125
- Divine Adoratrix of Amun, (*see also* God's Wife of Amun), 543, 550-552, 923, 924, 1013, 1014, 1054, 1063, 1114
- divine assembly, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 965
- divine features of Egyptian supreme deity, 903
- Divine Triad in Egypt, 416-417
- Diyala River basin, 224
- Dizahab, 133

INDEX

- Djahi (or Djahy), 175, 298, 302, 382, 401
Djahy as Egyptian provincial division, 475
Djedamenefankh (chief of the Meshwesh), 545
Djoser (king of Egypt), 223, 935
DNA M89 microsatellite segments of Lebanese chromosome, 485
DNA research, 1180
Documentary Hypothesis, 81
Documentary Hypothesis, composition dates of sources, 88-89
Dodson, A., 1061, 1062
Dome of the Rock, 516, 1182
donkey(s), 573
Dor, 139, 306, 463, 484, 487, 539, **733**, 763
Dor, in biblical Conquest table, 733
D'Orbiney Papyrus, 934
Dorian Greeks, 277
Dor's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
Douay Bible, 70, 7133
doublets:
 linking Hebrews and Israelites, 79
 linking Levite Moses and Midianite Moses, 79
 linking Yahweh and Elohim, 79
dove, in the Flood story and the Epic of Gilgamesh, 861
drawer of water, reference to Akki as, 687
drawers of water and hewers of wood, 139
Dream Stele at the Great Sphinx, 933
dream(s), interpretation by Joseph of, 934-935
dream, of Jacob, 933
Drews, Robert, 448
Drioton, E., 1061, 1062
dry peaks in global climate, 190
dryland farming, 555
DSS, (*see also* Dead Sea Scrolls), 53
DSS, definition of, 1200
Dtr1, 84
Dtr2, 84
Dumuzi (the gatekeeper), 898, 899
Duppi-Teshub (king of Amurru), 427, 873
Dura-Europus, 334
Durant, Will, 922
Dynasty of Lagash, 220
E Source, 81, 84, 92-**94**, 1140, 1141
E Source, associated with Israel(ites), 84
E Source, link to Israel, 1141
ē-lō-hīm, Hebrew word, meaning God, 818, 819
Ea, 870
Ea, a Mesopotamian god, 897, 898, 899
Eannatum (king of Lagash), 220, 226, 230
Early History of God, The, 969, 785, 830, 974, 975, 981, 990, 1167
Early Urbanisation and Collapse in central hill country, 768
East Canaanite language, (*see also* Amorite language), 363
East Jerusalem, (*see also* occupied East Jerusalem and Jerusalem, East), 516, 826, 1026, 1027, 1179, 1207, 1227
Eastern (Greek and Russian) Orthodox Bible(s), 60
Eastern Anatolia, 174, 175
Eastern Canaanites, 477
Eastern Mediterranean and Near East, (*see also* EMANE), 23, 172, 173
Eastern Mediterranean and Near East, definition of, (*see also* EMANE), 176, 1200
Eastern Mediterranean and Near East, history of, 172, 173
Eastern Mediterranean and Near East, regional subdivisions of, **174**
Eastern Orthodox Bible, Old Testament of, 64
Eastern Orthodox canon, 40
Eastern Orthodox Tradition, 51
Eastern Semites, (*see also* Proto-Akkadians and Akkadians), 219, 358
Eastern Semitic (Akkadian) names in Nuzi texts, 427
Eastern Semitic language, (*see also* Akkadian language), 220, 224, 360, **362-363**

INDEX

- Ebal, Mount, 135, 136
- Eban, Abba, 1079
- eber nari*, Akkadian words, 1096
- Eber, 131, 1095, 1097
- Eber-Hannabar, 517
- Eber-Nari*, 517, 520
- eberu*, Hebrew word, 1095
- ebher*, Hebrew word, 1095
- Ebla (3200 - 2000 BC), **226-227**
- Ebla creation story, 902
- Ebla II, Northern Levant Amorite kingdom of, 210, **283**
- Ebla, 210-211, 220, 223, **226-227**, 230, **283**, 361, 373, 477, 481, 570, 571, 575, 576, 642, 671, 846, 951, 959, 1003
- Ebla, Amorite dynasty in, 239
- Ebla, as trading hub, 570
- Ebla, chronology of, **210-211**, 343
- Ebla, list of the gods of, 672-673
- Ebla, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Ebla, sons of, 227
- Eblaite god Yah, 846
- Eblaite language, 226, 361, **362-363**
- Eblaite pantheon, 913
- Eblaite(s), 593, 1108
- Eblul-il (king of Mari), 225
- ebony, trade in, 571
- Ebrium (king of Ebla), 226, 227, 673
- eclipse(s), 338
- Edessa-Antioch, 334
- Edfu, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Edom, 108, 130, 131, 133, 175, 203, 384, 392, 434, **474**, **490-493**, 503, 508, **523**, 671, 725, 728, 848, 958
- Edom:
- as Assyrian tributary, 1031
 - as vassal state of Assyria, 490
 - emergence of, **490-493**, **523**
 - in screening test table of the Conquest, 746, 754
 - map of in 750 BC, 474
 - settlement in, 776
 - Shasu (Bedouin) tribes of, 711
 - tabular summary of, 491-493
- Edomite(s), 130, 461, 491
- Edomites, as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1107
- Edrei, 131, 133
- egemiah, meaning Yahweh the young bull, 890
- Egeria (Gallic women writer), 717
- Eglon, 139, 451
- Eglon, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Eglon's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Egypt, 172, 174, 175, 200, 201, **209-212**, **222-223**, 237, **260-267**, 305, 443, 445, 463, 464, 466, 471, 483, 484, 486, 520, **539-547**, 578, 580, 596, 599, 603, 605, 610
- Egypt, Canaan, and Israel in Ancient Times*, 89, 1043
- Egypt:
- 2nd millennium BC, **211**, **260-267**, 309, 310, 311
 - 3200 - 2000 BC, **210**, **222-223**
 - 750 BC, 212, 474, **544**
 - Assyrian invasion of, 212, 1054
 - before 3200 BC, **209**, **216-217**
 - Brook of, 103, 547, 1024
 - Canaanite culture in, 395
 - conquest by Nubians of, (*see also* Nubian invasion of), 1065
 - date of entry of Jacob's family into, 149
 - Ethiopian invasion of, (*see also* Nubian invasion of), 1041
 - expulsion of Jews from, 1035
 - in Table of Nations, 89
 - Kushite invasion of, (*see also* Nubian or Ethiopian invasion of), 3, 5, 1042
 - Lower, (*see also* Lower Egypt), 223, 1012
 - monotheism in, 903-904
 - Nubian invasion of, (*see also* Kushite or Ethiopian invasion of), 89, 1015, 1042, 1050, 1052, 1053, 1180, 1083
 - political instability in, 1016, 1053-1054
 - potential link to Classical Greece, 1180
 - prior to the Conquest, 736
 - Semitic mass migration(s) from, 402
 - Semitic migration(s) into, 397
 - slavery in, 1054, 1080
 - to Judah, migration of people from, 1179

- Upper, (*see also* Upper Egypt), 223, 1012
war against the Sea Peoples, 442
- Egyptian Dynasties:
- 12th Dynasty, 713
 - 13th Dynasty, 396, 713
 - 15th Dynasty, (*see also* Hyksos Dynasty), 207, **211**, 262, 394, 397, 398
 - 17th Dynasty, 397
 - 18th Dynasty, **211**, 264, 302, 394, 400, 411, 415, 418, 421, **534**, 713
 - 19th Dynasty, **211**, 421, **536**, 713
 - 1st Dynasty, 206
 - 20th Dynasty, **211**, 527, 537, 538, 539, 540, 918
 - 21st Dynasty, **211**, **540**, 1012
 - 21st Dynasty, kings or pharaohs, 540
 - 22nd Dynasty, (*see also* Libyan Dynasty), **212**, 524, 541, 542, **544**, 550, 922, 1013, 1059, 1062, 1076, 1080, 1081, 1083, 1115
 - 22nd Dynasty, kings or pharaohs, 542
 - 23rd Dynasty, **212**, 543, **544**, 545, 550, 922, 924, 1013, 1032, 1042, 1043, 1045, 1052, 1059, 1062, 1065, 1076, 1077, 1080, 1081, 1083, 1115
 - 23rd Dynasty, soldiers from army of, in Exodus_h Group, 1075
 - 24th Dynasty, **212**, 543, **544**, 545, 1013, 1046, 1051, 1081, 1083, 1115
 - 25th Dynasty, (*see also* Kushite (or Nubian) Dynasty), 3, **212**, 524, 525, 545, 924, 1014, 1043, 1065
 - 25th Dynasty, in Josephus' account, 1049
 - 26th Dynasty, **212**, 716, 924, 1014
- Egyptian Religion*, 903
- Egyptian(s), as naturalised Hebrew(s), 1107
- Egyptian:
- alliance with Judah, 993
 - Amun and Amen prayer ending, link between, 917
 - Amun-Re as national god, 906
 - Archaic Period, **209-210**, 222
 - aristocracy, in Exodus_h Group, 1081
 - Book of the Dead compared with Ten Commandments, 865-866
 - Book of the Dead, (*see also* Book of Going Forth by Day), 423, 597, **598**, 864-866, 1022
 - buildings, potential remains, in 8th/7th century BC Judah, 1179
 - chronology, 342, 348-351
 - circumcision, 881-883
 - Colonial Period in Levant, 211, 294, **297-301**, 310, 740, 768, 769
 - colonial rule in Levant, impact of, 1025-1026
 - Colony of Canaan and Promised Land, similarity of borders of, 1177
 - Colony of Canaan, 3, 13
 - Colony of Canaan, abandonment of, 442
 - concepts of a supreme deity, 903-904
 - conquest of Southern Levant, 297-298
 - controlled towns in Levant referenced in Amarna Tablets, 639
 - creation mythology, 895-897
 - Demotic script, 596, 597
 - depiction of ethnic groups in Anen's tomb, 1090
 - depopulation of Southern Levant, 761, 769
 - Dynasties (900 - 600 BC), 1016
 - Early Dynastic Period, 210, 222
 - First Intermediate Period, (*see also* First Intermediate Period), **210**, 223, 707
 - goldsmiths, 624, 625
 - hieratic and Hebrew scripts combined, 1030
 - hieratic numerals, 1031
 - hieratic script, 586, **587**, 596, **599**, 1030
 - hieroglyphic system, 586, **587**, 596, 598, 603
 - hieroglyphs, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
 - immigrants, movement to Judah of, 1114
 - impact on Canaanites, 367, 377, 380, 381-383, 391
 - influence in Pentateuch, 1139
 - influence in the Bible, 1021-1024
 - influence on biblical sacrificial practice, 854
 - influence on Monotheistic Yahwism, 948-949
 - invasions of Southern Levant, 737
 - Late Period chronology of, 342, 351
 - Libyan Dynasty, (*see also* Egyptian 22nd Dynasty), 1076
 - links to Biblical Tradition, 1020-1032
 - links to Judah, 1026-1032
 - links to Levites, 1070-1071
 - merchant vessel, 574
 - Middle Kingdom, (*see also* Middle Kingdom), **210**, 223, **260-261**, 396
 - monotheism, 409
 - motifs in royal insignia of Hezekiah, **1029**
 - motifs in stamp seals of the Southern Levant, **660**
 - Museum, 635, 688
 - names among Levites, 1022

- New Kingdom, (*see also* New Kingdom), **211**, 260, **263-267**, 394, 909, 918, 919, 923
 New Kingdom, chronology of, **211**, 342, 349
 New Kingdom, map of, 1425 BC, **263**
 Old Kingdom, **210**, 222
 pigs unclean belief, 887
 possessions in Northern Levant, 211, 279-282
 Predynastic Period, **209**, 216
 presence in Judah in 8th/7th century BC, 1179
 priests and Hezekiah, convergence of interests, (*see also* Hezekiah and Egyptian priests), 1116
 priests, motives for adopting Monotheistic Yahwism, 1118
 province in Southern Levant, 211, 473, 475
 Ra'-noufe region, 1031
 Second Intermediate Period, **211**, 260, **261-262**, 396, 710, 714
 steles in Southern Levant, 299-300
 symbols in Hezekiah's royal insignia, 1027-1030
 territories in the Levant, 478, 479
 theocracy, 918
 Third Intermediate Period, (*see also* Third Intermediate Period), **211-212**, 260, 267, 539, 912, 919, 924, 1012, 1042
 Third Intermediate Period, chronology of, **211-212**, 350, 1180
 tomb in Jerusalem, (*see also* Monolith of Silwan), **1027**
 traditions merged with Hebrew mythology in Pentateuch, **1138**, 1153
 weights and measures, 1031
 Egyptian-Ethiopian army, (*see also* Ethiopian-Egyptian army of Egypt), 1031
 Egyptian-Hatti (Hittite) border, 281, 311, 476, 580
 Egyptian-Hittite border in 1258 BC, **281**, 282
 Egyptian-Hittite peace treaty, **266**, 273, 282
 Egyptian-Israelite alliance, evidence for, 1180
 Egyptian-Judahite alliance, evidence for, 1180
 Egyptian-Mitanni border in 1405 BC, 281, 310
 Egyptian-Mitanni peace treaty, 280
 Egypto-Canaanite tradition, 857
 Eid ul-Adha, (*see also* Festival of Sacrifice), 849
 Eighteen Benedictions, 58
 Eilat, 822, 877, 969
 Einstein, Albert, 812, 1183
 Ekbet, 526, 534
 Ekron, 450, 453, 455, 462, 465
 Ekron, unconquered during Conquest, 734
 Ekron:
 conquest by Assyria, 1031
 unconquered areas of, 141
 unconquered Philistine area of, 141
 Ekwesh, 448, 537
 Ekwesh:
 as member of Sea Peoples, 307
 circumcision of, 883
 El Alamein, (*see also* al-Alamayn), 536
 El and Yahweh, duality of, 959, 962, 1181
 El Asqa mosque, 1182
 El Elyon, 985
 El is Yahweh, 674, 985
 El of the Covenant, 840, 857, 867
el or 'el:
 as a theophoric element in the name Israel, 668
 as Hebrew name for the biblical god, 956
 meaning god, 817
 El Prevails, as meaning of Israel, 825
 El Rules, as meaning of Israel, 667, 825
 El Shaddai, 81, 104, 114, 985
 El Shaddai, as deity in Southern Levant, 1125
 El statue, from Megiddo, 824
 El statue, from Ugarit, 824
 El, 81, 100, 485, 491, 492, 780, **819-820**, **823-825**, 959, 961, 1187
 El:
 as a god of settled communities, 1181
 as biblical name for God, 846, 980
 as deity in Southern Levant, 1125, 1138
 as parallel deity of Yahweh, 1119
 as synonymous term for Elohim and Yahweh, 1154
 as the biblical god, 670, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1154
 as the god of Israel, 108, 815, 823, 983

- as the head of the Canaanite pantheon, 816, 817, **819-820**, 822, **823-825**, 980, 982, 983, 985, 990
 convergence with Yahweh, 983-986
 duality with Yahweh, 673, 959, 962, 1181
 son(s) of, (*see also* son(s) of El), 819, 821, 982
 supreme god of Canaanite pantheon, in Ugaritic texts, 641, 644
 symbolised by a bull, 889, 892
- Elah (king of Israel), 157
- elah*, Aramaic word meaning god, 817
- Elam (3200 - 2000 BC), **210-211**, **230-231**
- Elam in 2nd millennium BC, 211, **258-259**, 309, 310, 311
- Elam, 175, **210-211**, 220, 229, 245, 248, 443, 444, 592, 868, 995
- Elam, conquest by Assyria, 322
- el-Amarna Tablets, (*see also* Amarna Tablets), 634
- el-Amarna, (*see also* Amarna), 264
- Elamite cuneiform, **587**, 600
- Elamite Dynasty of Awan, 230
- Elamite Dynasty of Hamazi, 230
- Elamite Middle Period, 259
- Elamite script(s), **587**, 600
- Elamite(s), 593
- Elam's Eparti Dynasty, 259
- Elam's Shutrukid Dynasty, 259
- El-Amun, potential composite deity, 1179
- Elat(h), 133, 492, 725, 820, 822, 826, 827, 828, 969
- Elath of Sidon, 822
- El-Berith, 840, 857, 867, 985, 1127
- Eleazar, son of Aaron and high priest, 135, 130, 132, 143
- El-Elohim, 985
- element, definition of, 617
- Elephantine Papyri, 835, 970, **972**, 1002
- Elephantine, 222, 223, 514, 718, 835
- Elephantine, Jewish or Judahite community at, 835, 971
- Elephantine, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Elephantine, Temple of Yahu (Yaho) at, 972
- Eliakim (former name of of Jehoiakim, king of Judah), 999
- Elibaal (king of Byblos), 487, 842
- Eliezer, son of Moses, 118
- Elijah, 985
- Elim, 117
- Elissa (founder of Carthage), 489
- elistic and yahwistic traditions, merger of, 986, 1138
- Eloah, 1187
- eloah*, meaning god, 817
- Elohim or *elohim*, 81, 100, 930, 933, 982, 983, 985, 990, 1112, 1187
- Elohim or *elohim*:
- as a deity in the Southern Levant, 1125, 1138
 - as a Hebrew word for gods or God, 814
 - as a parallel deity of Yahweh, 1119
 - as a synonymous term for El and Yahweh, 1154
 - as El's divine council, 816, 817-819, 823
 - as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 964
 - as the biblical creator god, 893
 - as the name of the biblical god, 670, 819, 846, 980, 983, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1129, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1154
 - as the name of the Canaanite pantheon, 816, 817-819, 823, 980
 - as the name of the Israelite god, 818
 - definition of, 1200
 - linked to Yahweh, 79
 - meaning gods, 817
- Elohism Source, (*see also* E Source), 81
- El's wife, Asherah, 816, 819
- Eltekeh, battle at, 1031
- Elyon, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 966
- EMANE, (*see also* Eastern Mediterranean and Near East), 172, 173, **174**
- EMANE:
- 1st millennium BC, Age of Empires in, 206, **212**, 313-336
 - 2nd millennium BC, Competing Kingdoms in, 206, **211**, 236-312
 - 2nd millennium BC, regional map of, 238
 - 3200 - 2000 BC, Spread of Civilisation in, 205, **210**, 218-235

INDEX

- ARCANE subdivisions in, 173, **174**, 175
before 3200 BC, Emergence of Civilisation
in, 205, **209**, 213
chronological overview of, **205-212**
climate zones by Köppen-Geiger
classification in, 187
definition of, 1200
Historical Framework of, 205-212
historical place names of, 175
key political players in, 209-212
map of, **238**
mean annual rainfall zones in, 188
political map and subdivisions in the present-
day of, 178
political maps in 2nd millennium BC, **309-
311, 580**
population history of, 194-197
regional geography of, 176
regional subdivisions of, 173-176, **174**
regnal chronologies of, **343-354**
spread of writing in, 614
surface features of, 177
trade routes in, 572, 580
wet and dry cycles of, 189
- EMANE-ARCANE subdivisions, modern
countries of, 175
- Emar, 163, 243, 284, 291, 316
- Emergence of Civilisation in EMANE (before
3200 BC), 205, 209, 213
- Emergence of historical Israel, 768
- Emmaus, 656
- Emmerkar (king of Sumer), 220
- Ename Center for Public Archaeology and
Heritage Presentation, 726
- Encyclopaedia Britannica, 496, 1226
- End of The Bronze Age, The*, 448
- enemy of his enemies, 874, 875
- Enki, the Mesopotamian god, (*see also* Ea), 897,
898, 899
- Enlil, 247
- Enlil, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
- Enlil-nadin-shumi (king of Babylon), 259
- Enmebaragesi (king of Kish), 230
- Ennead, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- Ennuge, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
- Enoch, book of, 54
- Enosh (Adam's grandson), 78
- Enosh, 114
- Enosh, first biblical figure to invoke Yahweh's
name, 669
- Enshakushanna (king of Uruk II), 228
- Enten (Amorite leader), 261
- Enuma Elish, 982
- Enuma Elish, creation epic from Mesopotamia,
(*see also* Babylonian Epic of Creation), 899
- Eparti Dynasty of Elam, 259
- Eparti I (king of Elam), 259
- Ephesians, Epistle to, 978
- Ephraim, 108, 112, 142, 1002
- Ephraim, as a synonym for Israel, 665
- Ephraim, hill country of, 143
- Ephron, the Hittite, 105
- Epic of Gilgamesh, 855, 859, 860, 901, 932
- Epirus, Kingdom of, 331, 332
- Er, son of Judah, 109
- Erech, in Genesis, 215, 901
- Eretz Israel, 665
- Eriba-Adad I (king of Assyria), 250
- Eridu, 214, 215, 245, 248
- Eridu, father of Adapa, 897
- Eridu, Sumerian city of, 897
- Eritrea, 223
- Erlitou culture, in China, 213
- Erragal, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
- Esagila, 931
- Esagila, Babylonian temple complex, 899, 900
- Esarhaddon (king of Assyria), 493, 511, 1014,
322
- Esarhaddon Prism B, 511, 519
- Esau, 97, 106, 112
- Esau, sons of, 133
- Esbet, 526, 538
- Eschol, Valley of, 129

- Esdraelon, Valley of, 857
- Eshbaal, 838
- Eshnunna, **210**, 214, 244, 245, 246, 248, 249, 477
- Eshnunna, Amorite dynasty in, 239
- Essene(s), 51
- Esther, biblical wife of Xerxes, 901
- Esther, book of, 52
- Etemenanki Tower, 900
- Etemenanki, 931
- Eternal Fire of Baba Gurgur, 936, 937
- Etham, 117, 723
- Ethbaal (king of the Sidonians), 840
- Ethiopia, 175, 223, 571
- Ethiopia, in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Ethiopia, in Manetho's account, 1038
- Ethiopian Coptic Church, 881
- Ethiopian invasion of Egypt, (*see also* Nubian or Kushite invasion of Egypt), 1041
- Ethiopian Semitic language, 363
- Ethiopian(s), (*see also* Nubian(s) or Kushite(s)), 545, 879, 883, 1014, 1060
- Ethiopian(s), in Josephus' account, 1049
- Ethiopian-Egyptian army, 1031
- Ethiopian-Sabean language, 363
- Ethiopic language branch, 362
- ethnic cleansing, 120
- ethnic group, criteria for inclusion in, 1088
- ethnic group, definition of, 1088
- ethnic groups, as depicted in Anen's tomb, 1090
- ethnic identity of Israelites, (*see also* Israelites, ethnic identity of), 1087-1094
- ethnic identity of Israelites_B, 1091-1092
- ethnic identity of Israelites_H, 1092-1093
- ethnic profile(s) of biblical and historical Israelites and Judahites, **1094**
- ethnic purity of Israelite bloodline, 1091
- ethnic purity, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
- ethnicity of Maasha_h (Hypothetical Moses), **1065**
- ethnicity, definition of, 1088
- ethnocentricity, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 976-979, 1091-1092
- ethnocentricity, as an element of Monotheistic Yahwism, 976
- Euphrates River, 103, 133, 214, 225, 315, 520, 1024
- Euphrates River, as transportation corridor, 574
- European imperialism, 31
- Evans, Arthur, 275
- Eve and the Serpent, 929
- Eve, 96, 101, 670, 853, 929
- Eve, in creation myth from Bible, 895
- Everest, Mount, 146
- Evil-Merodach, (*see also* Amel-Marduk (king of Babylon)), 326
- evolution of Israelite ethnic identity, **1094**
- evolution of Yahwism, **1005**
- evolution, theory of, 146, 1159
- exclusivity, as an element of Monotheistic Yahwism, 976-979, 1091-1092
- Exile, definition of, 1200
- Exodus date(s):
- Case 1.1 from traditional Hebrew-Vulgate, 166
 - Case 1.2 from traditional Septuagint, 166
 - Case 2 from Hyksos Expulsion, 166
 - Case 3 from Sea Peoples, 166
 - Case 4 from City of Rameses, 166
 - Case 5 from Merneptah Stele, 166
 - range for six cases of, **166**
- Exodus, 1, 5, 6, 7, 10, 14, 152, 720, **721-730**, 979, 1008, 1015, 1020, 1021, 1050, **1053-1058**, **1075-1086**
- Exodus, book of, 38, 39, 97, **113-123**
- Exodus:
- accuracy of biblical account of, 807
 - as a component of Israelite identity, 1092
 - as anchor point for investigation, 172
 - based on actual migration from Egypt, 1170, 1176
 - book of, 721
 - date of biblical setting for, 149, 153-154, 168, 169, 721

- date of hypothetical event of, (*see also* Exodus_h Date), 1053, 1057
definition of, 1200
elements of, 721
focus area for, 722
historical evident providing inspiration for biblical story of, **1085-1086**
historical trace of, 144, 151
Hyksos expulsion from Egypt, comparison with, 402
Hypothetical, (*see also* Exodus_h), 6, 13, **1058, 1075-1086**
no evidence from Egypt of, 726
no reference to, in Herodotus' account, 1035
timing of biblical setting of, 721
view of ancient historians about, 1033
- Exodus_B compared with Exodus_h, **1085-1086**
- Exodus_B, (*see also* biblical Exodus), 1053
- Exodus_h Date, (*see also* Hypothetical Exodus Date), 6, 1149, **1053-1058**, 1170-1071, 1226, 1228, 1229
- Exodus_h Date:
calculation of expected value of, (*see also* expected value of Exodus_h Date), 1226-**1229**
expected value of, 1057-**1058**, 1228
probabilistic evaluation of, 1057-**1058**, 1226-**1229**
relative probability of, **1058**
- Exodus_h Group, (*see also* Hypothetical Exodus Group), 6, 7, 1150, 1073, 1074, 1076-1086
- Exodus_h Group:
as creators of Proto-Biblical Literature, 1081
as extension of diplomatic efforts, 1082-1083
as founders of Levite tribe, 1083, 1084
as immigrants, 1083
as originators of Monotheistic Yahwism, 1084
bureaucrats among, 1081
characteristics of, 1077-1084
composition of, 1081, 1085
destination in Southern Levant of, 1078, 1085
Egyptian aristocracy among, 1081
ethnicity of, 1077, 1078, 1085
leader of, 1077, 1085
location in Egypt of, 1079, 1085
nature of departure from Egypt of, 1080, 1085
number of groups in, 1080, 1085
peaceful entry into Judah of, 1082
population in Judah in 701 BC of, 1084, 1086
proportion of population after settlement, 1079
role in creating Biblical Tradition, 1081
role in creating Proto-Biblical Literature, 1081
role in Judah after settlement of, 1084, 1086
size of, 1078, 1085
soldiers among, 1081
substantial wealth of, 1082
supreme deity in Egypt of, 1082, 1086
supreme god in Judah after settlement of, 1084, 1086
tribal designation in Egypt of, 1078, 1085
tribal designation in Judah after settlement of, 1083, 1086
type of entry into Southern Levant of, 1082, 1086
- Exodus_h, (*see also* Hypothetical Exodus, or Exodus, Hypothetical), 6, 13, 1053, 1057, 1065, 1074
- Exodus_h:
as an organised emigration from Egypt, 1080
compared with Exodus_B, **1085-1086**
date of, 1077, 1085
expected value of Exodus_h Date, calculation of, (*see also* Exodus_h Date, calculation of expected value of), 1226-1229
expulsion of Jews from Egypt to Syria, in Chaeremon's account, 1047
expulsion of Jews from Egypt, 1051
expulsion of Jews from Egypt, in Hecataeus' account, 1035
expulsion of Semites from Egypt in Egyptian records, (*see also* Hyksos expulsion), 161
extended family of Maasha_h (Hypothetical Moses), **1064**
- External Pastoral Nomad Hypothesis, (*see also* Peaceful Infiltration Model), 787
- extra-biblical, definition of, 1200

- eye for (an) eye, 32, 120, 135, 871
- Ezekiel, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 968
- Ezion-geber road, 133
- Ezion-Geber, 492, 725, 728
- Ezra, 514, 970, 1000, 1002
- Ezra, reforms of, 86, 1102
- Fall of Man, 929
- false testimony or witness in Bible, 71, 812
- false, definition of, 68
- family tree of Maasha_h (Hypothetical Moses), **1064**
- Faqus, 703, 718
- Fara text, 561
- Fara, 862
- Father of History, (*see also* Herodotus), 1212
- father of many or of multitudes, *Avraham*, 946
- father of the Biblical Tradition, Hezekiah, 992, 1171
- Fayum Lake, 260
- fear of Yahweh (God), as codified in Pentateuch, 1144-1145
- fear of Yahweh (God), as instrument of political control, 8, 1145, 1154
- Feast of:
- Harvest In-Gathering, Canaanite festival, 858, 859
 - Harvest, biblical festival, 858
 - Ingathering, biblical festival, 858
 - Tabernacles, 125
 - Unleavened Bread, biblical festival, 858
 - Weeks, biblical festival, 125, 858
 - Wheat Harvest, Canaanite festival, 858, 859
 - Yahweh, biblical festival, 858
- feasts and festivals in Judaic calendar, 1021
- featural (phonetic) systems, 588, 590
- fellowship offering, as sacrifice category in Leviticus, 851
- female circumcision, 878
- Fenkhu, 401
- Fertile Crescent, 97, **179**, 231, 357
- Fertile Crescent:
- climate of, 187-190
 - definition of, 175, 1201
 - early agricultural sites in, 185
 - geographic zones in, 187-189, 559
- Festival of Barley Harvest of Unleavened Bread, Canaanite festival of, 858, 859
- Festival of Sacrifice, (*see also* Eid ul-Adha), 849
- festival(s), 848, 858-859
- festivals and feasts in Judaic calendar, 1021
- festivals, Canaanite, 858, 859
- fiery mountain, 938
- fiery serpent, 876
- Fifth Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- Fifth Satrapy of Abarnahara, 327
- Fifth Satrapy, 514, 517, 520
- figs, trade in, 570
- figurine(s), Asherah type, (*see also* figurine(s), pillar-style ceramic naked female(s)), 994
- figurine(s), pillar-style ceramic naked female(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es) among the Israelites), 830-**832**, 969, 973
- Finkelstein and Silberman, conclusions of, 90
- Finkelstein and Zertal, archaeological surveys by, 767
- Finkelstein, Israel, 88, 202, 203, 499, 507, 565, 726, 730, 758, 765, 767, 787, 1079, 1116, 1165, 1169, 1170, 1172, 1216
- Finkelstein, Israel, on polytheism among historical Israelites, 970
- First Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- First Dynasty of Babylon, (*see* Babylon, 1st Dynasty of)
- first fruits, 849
- First Intermediate Period (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian First Intermediate Period), **210**, 223, 707
- First pass screening test, summary table of, 746-754

INDEX

- First Sheaf, Festival of, 125
First Temple, 514, 1182
First Vatican Council, 44
firstborn, dedication of, Canaanite influence on, 856
firstborn, ritual slaughter of, 849, 856
firstborn, sacrifice of, Canaanite influence on, 856
Five Books of Moses, (*see also* Pentateuch or Torah), 77
flax, trade in, 570
flood story in Epic of Gilgamesh, (*see also* Deluge Tablet), 859-861
Flood, accuracy of biblical account of, 811
Flood, historical trace of, 144, 146
Flood, the, (*see also* Great Flood or Deluge), 146, 151, 859
flow diagram of the layout of this book, 22
foe to their foes, 874, 875
Fohrer, Georg, 1002
foods, trade in, 570
foreign peoples of the sea, 305
Foreskins, Hill of, 138
Former Prophets, 39
Fosse Temple, at Lachish, 857
four quarters, the lands conquered by Akkad, 229
four-handled Lamelekh Jar(s), (*see also* Lamelekh Jar(s)), 655
four-roomed house(s), in central hill country, 781, 782
Fourth Cataract of the Nile, 264, 1014
Fourth Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
four-winged scarab, 655, 656, 658, 1028
four-winged scarab, in Hezekiah's royal insignia, 655, 656, 658
four-winged scarab, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 655, 656, 658
four-winged uraeus, on stamp seal from Southern Levant, 660
fragrant ointments, 574
framework, historical (of EMANE), (*see also* historical framework, or historical chronology), 209-212, 343-354
frankincense, trade in, 571, 574
Freud, Sigmund, 409, 938, 1071
friend of his friends, 874, 875
fruit(s), dried, trade in, 570
fundamental question, the answer to, 1, 26, 801, 812, 1157
fundamentalism, 20
fundamentalist religious position, 1161
furnace(s), in production of metals, 618, 622, 624, 629, 630
future research, 1179-1182
Gaash, Mount, 143
Gad, 108, 112, 132, 142
Gad, men of, 700
Gad, tribe of, 134
Gahlin, Lucia, 882
gal-lō-w-tî link to *galal*, 947
galal link to *gal-lō-w-tî*, 947
galena, 623
Galil, Gershon, 156, 157
Galilea, 333, 515
Galilee, 13, 203, 764, 779, 783
Galilee, Sea of, 762, 763
Galilei, Galileo, 31, 1158
Gambulu, Aramaean tribe of, 316
Ganj Dareh, 184, 185
Garden of Eden, creation story in Bible, 96, 101, 894, 853
Gardiner, Philip, 1182
Gardner, Lawrence, 1182
garments, trade in, 570
gate of heaven, 933
gate of the god, 931, 932, 933
gate(way) of the god, 147
Gath, 140, 450, 453, 455, 462, 465

INDEX

- Gath, unconquered during Conquest, 734
Gath, unconquered Philistine area of, 141
Gaugamela, battle at, 329
Gaza Strip, 724
Gaza, 139, 140, 325, 450, 453, 455, 462, 463, 465
Gaza, on Merneptah Stele, 693
Gaza, Philistine area of, 141
Gaza, unconquered during Conquest, 734
Gebalite country, unconquered areas, 141
Gebel Barkal, 545
Gedaliah (Babylonian governor of Yehud Medinata), 514
Geder, in biblical Conquest table, 733
Geder's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
genealogy of family of Israel (Jacob), 112
genealogy of kings of Israel and Judah, 155
genealogy of Tribes of Israel, 112
Genesis, book of, 38, 39, 96, **101-112**, 172, 1111
Genesis:
 Abrahamic tradition in, 1138
 analysis of sources in, 83, 1143
 as a consolidation of oral traditions and Hebrew mythology, 1153
 as Hebrew mythology, 1138, 1141, 1153
 oral traditions of Southern Levant in, 1141
 Patriarchal inconsistencies in, 150
 Patriarchal traditions in, 1138
genocide, 140, 407, 735
Gentile(s), 36, 119
Gentiles, not considered as neighbours, 119, 125
Gentiles, warning at the Temple to, **977-978**
geographic zones in Fertile Crescent, 187-189, 559
Geographica, 685
Georgia, 175
Gerar, 104
Gerizim, Mount, 135, 1001, 1002
Gershom, son of Moses and Zipporah, 114, 118
Gershonites, 127
Gesem Arabias, 703
Geshurite unconquered territory, 141
Geshurites, country of, unconquered during Conquest, 734
Gezer Calendar, 498, 500, **608**
Gezer, 139, 261, 294, 295, 451, 455, 638, 639, 734
Gezer, standing stones at, 857
Gezer:
 in biblical Conquest table, 733
 in screening test table of the Conquest, 753, 756
 on Merneptah Stele, 692
Gezer's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
Ghazir, as alternate name of Mot, 822, 826
Ghirshman, Roman, 627
Ghusul, 1195
Gibeah, 143
Gibeath Hoaraloth, (*see also* Foreskins, Hill of), 138
Gibeon, 139
Gibeon, in screening test table of the Conquest, 747, 754
Gibeonite(s), 735, 139
gift from the gods, as a description of meteoric iron, 629
Gihon Spring, 511, 992
Gilead, 132, 134
Gilead, highlands of, 134
Gilead, Mount, 107
Gilgal, 138, 139, 732
Gilgamesh (king of Sumer), 220
Gilgamesh (king of Uruk), in Epic of Gilgamesh, 901
Gilgamesh and the serpent, 901-902
Gilgamesh, Epic of, (*see also* Epic of Gilgamesh), 855, 859, 862
Gilukhipa (daughter of Suttarna II/wife of Amenhotep III), 255
Ginsberg, H. L., 844
Giszida (the gatekeeper), 898, 899

INDEX

- giu*, Old French word, 1103
Giza, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
Giza, pyramid(s) of, 223, 703, 710, 933
Giza, pyramids of, (*see also* pyramids of Giza), 933
glass, cobalt blue, cargo of, from Ulu Burun, 579
glass, trade in, 571
global population history, 192-194
global religious affiliation, **1185**
glossary of terms, **1198-1209**
glossary, 1184
glyph(s), 589
glyw, translated as egeliah, 890
Gnostic Gospels, (*see also* Nag Hammadi library or texts), 65
Gnostic texts, (*see also* Nag Hammadi library or texts), 41, 50, 65, **66**
Gnostics, 65
GNU Free Documentation License, 1217, 1221-1225
goat, sacrifice of, 124
goats, trade in, 571
God Amen, 915
God has laughed, link to Isaac, 946
god in burning bush, 938
God is life, in Egyptian religion, 904
God is One and alone, in Egyptian religion, 903
God is the eternal One, in Egyptian religion, 903
God is truth, in Egyptian religion, 904
God of truth, (*see also* Amen, Amun, and Yahweh), 69, 70, 71, 72, 1023
God of Truth, as applied to Amun and Yahweh, 925
God of Truth, as translation of biblical Amen, 915
God, Amen, 1023
God, as name of Christian deity, 1187
God, mountain of, 114
goddess(es), (*see also* Canaanite goddesses), 825-836, **827**, **832**, 834
Goddess, 820, 822, 828
goddess, as an indication of historical polytheism, 969, 973
goddess, naked plaque(s) and pendent(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es), pictures of), 827, 830
goddess, pillar-style naked ceramic figurine(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es) among the Israelites), **830-832**
God's Chosen People, (*see also* Chosen People), 1067
God's Hand, 923
God's Wife of Amun, (*see also* Divine Adoratrix of Amun), 543, 550, 923, 924, 1013, 1014, 1054, **1062-1065**, 1114
Goïim, in biblical Conquest table, 733
Goïim's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
Golan, 134
gold, 624-625, 627
gold:
 coins, 576
 jewellery, 624
 nugget(s), 621
 objects, from Ulu Burun, 581
 properties of, 619
 trade in, 571, 574, 575
Golden Calf, 98, 121, 875, **888-892**, 1139
golden calf, at Bethel, 889
golden calf, at Dan, 889
Golden Calf, definition of, 1201
golden calf-like figurines in the archaeological record, 890-892
gold-silver price ratio, 625
goldsmiths, Egyptian, 624, 625
Goltepe, tin mines at, 627
Gomorrah, 104
Gone with the Wind, 496
Good Samaritan, 119, 1001
Gophna, Ram, 199, 200
Goshen, 139, 404, 702, 703, **705**, 711, 718, 1042, 1080
Goshen, approximate biblical map of, 705

- Goshen, in the land of Rameses, 111
- Goshen, land of, 524
- Goshen, linked to the territory of the Meshwesh (Maasha), 1176-1177
- gospel truth, 75
- Gospel, as Koranic synonym for New Testament, 48
- Gottwald, Norman, 788, 1165, 1169
- grain offering, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 851
- grain(s), trade in, 575
- grapheme(s), 588
- Great Bitter Lake, 723
- Great Chiefs of the Meshwesh (Maasha or Ma), 533, 541, **544**, 1044, 1059, 1062, 1072, 1080
- Great Flood, (*see also* Flood or Deluge), 146, 859, 932
- Great Flood, accuracy of biblical account of, 811
- Great Isaiah Scroll, one of the DSS, 53, 54, 56
- Great Sphinx, near the pyramids of Giza, 933
- Greater Judah, 1133, 1155
- Greece, 175, 208, 211-212, 304, 448, 466
- Greece, Classical Period, potentially mediated by influx of Egyptian elite, 1180
- Greek(s), 211-212, 449
- Greek:
- alphabet, **587**, 589, 607
 - Archaic Period, 211, 274
 - city-states, demise of, 211, 458
 - Classical Period, 212, 274
 - Dark Age, 211-212, 274, 278
 - Period, (*see also* Hellenistic Period), 212, 331
 - Pre-Classical Period, 211-212, 274
- Grimal, N., 1061, 1062
- Gubal, (*see also* Byblos), 483
- Gudea (king of Lagash), 221
- guilt offering, as sacrifice category in Leviticus, 852
- Guinness World Records, 32
- Gulf of Aqaba, 491
- Gulf of Suez, 717
- gum, 151
- Gutenberg Bible, 28, 29, 63
- Gutenberg Bible, opening page of, 29
- Gutenberg, Johannes, 28
- Guti, (*see also* Gutians), 210-211, 231, 221
- Gutian Period, 210, 221
- Gutian(s), 210-211, 221, 230, 231
- Guzana, 318
- ha.ibr.u*, Semitic word, (*see also* Habiru or Hapiru), 426
- Haaretz newspaper, 728
- Habiru, (*see also* Apiru or Hapiru), 425-434
- Habiru:
- as an Akkadian (Eastern Semitic) designation, 425, 427, 428
 - in Amarna Tablets, 428
 - in Nuzi Texts, 427
 - on Tikunani Prism:
 - Hurrian names of, 427, 428
 - Kassite names of, 427, 428
 - Semitic names of, 427, 428
 - origins and meaning of the name, **426-428**
 - potential link to Apiru or Hebrew, (*see also* Apiru or Hebrew), 425, 429, **432-434**, 1098
 - potential link to biblical Israelites, 425, 429, 432-434
 - potential link to Proto-Israelites, 433-434
- Habur River plain, 225, 246
- Habur River, 225
- Hacilar, 184, 185
- Hada, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Hadad, 798
- Hadad, Ishmael's son, 106, 112
- Hadadezar (king of Aram Damascus), (*see also* Bar Hadad I), 317, 494, 962
- Haddad, as a Canaanite storm and rain god, 798
- Haddad, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 820-821, 826, 836, 837, 848
- Hadji Muhammad Period, 215
- Hadley, Judith, 831

INDEX

- Hagar, 104, 112
- Hagiographa, (*see also* Prophets, the books of), 38, 39
- hair, side locks of, 944-945
- Hajj, 849
- Halab, 241, 246, 280, 281, 282, 284, 285, 287, 476, 495
- Halab:
- Amorite dynasty in, 239
 - as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 494
 - as trading hub, 569, 577
 - independent kingdom of, 288
 - on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Halak, Mount, 140
- Hala-'l Badr, 939
- Halpern, Baruch, 974
- Halys River, 269
- Ham, 102
- Ham, in Table of Nations, 89
- Hama, Ardon Bar, 56
- Hamath kings, Yahwistic names of, 1108
- Hamath, 289, 299, 305, 317, 318, 376, 503, 961
- Hamath, Neo-Hittite state of, 474, 495
- Hamath, as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 158, 494
- Hamath, Canaanite temple at, 943
- Hamath, Pass of, 141
- Hamazi, Elamite Dynasty of, 230
- Hammon (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun), 905
- Hammon Amun), temple of, in Lysimachus' account, 1049
- Hammon, oracle of, in Tacitus' account, 1051
- Hammurabi (Hammurapi, king of Babylon), 207, 246-247, **248**, 250, 259, 282, 868
- Hammurabi Code, (*see also* Code of Hammurabi), 247, 868, 869
- Hammurabi Code, similarity to Mosaic Law, 870-871
- Hanaean, as a term for Amorite, 232
- Hand Goddess, Iusas, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- Hand of God, (*see also* God's Hand), 923
- Hanes, 1083
- Hanging Gardens of Babylon, 325
- Hanigalbat, (*see also* Hurrian or Mitanni), 252, 253, 255, 256, 636
- Hanilgalbat, (*see also* Hurrian or Mitanni), 250, 251, 252, 253, 256
- Hannibal (Carthaginian general), 489
- Hantili I (Hittite king), 269
- Hapalla, 271
- Hapiri, (*see also* Habiru or Apiru), 426, 427
- Hapiru in Amarna Tablets, 428
- Hapiru, (*see also* Habiru or Apiru), 425, 426, 428
- Hapiru, as Akkadian (Eastern Semitic) designation, 425, 426, 428
- Har Timna, 875
- Haran or Harran, 97, 103, 106, 107, 114, 172, 238, 253, 318, 322, 326, 441, 572
- Haran or Harran, Abraham's brother, 112, 1096, 1097
- Harappa, in Indus Valley, 213
- Haredi Jew(s), 944
- Harris, Stephen L., 931
- Harvard Divinity School, 70
- Harvard excavations, of Samaria Ostraca, 646
- Harvest In-Gathering, Feast of, Canaanite festival, 858, 859
- Harvest, Feast of, biblical festival, 858
- Hasa, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Hashum, 241, 284, 286
- Hasidic Jew(s), 944
- Hasmonean kingdom (of Judah), (*see also* Judah, Hasmonean Kingdom of), 335, 517
- Hatarikka-Lahuti, Neo-Hittite state of, 318, 474, 495
- Hathor Temple, 875
- Hathor, 535, 817, 827

- Hatshepsut (queen of Egypt), 534, 574
- Hatti in 2nd millennium BC, 312
- Hatti, (*see also* Hittite (Empire) or Hittite(s)), 163, 175, **211**, 255, 268, 367, 443, 444, 476, 479, 480, 484, 538, 508, 692
- Hatti, land of, 268
- Hattiah el-Lebuk, 529
- Hattians, original inhabitants of Hattusa, 268
- Hattic language, 268
- Hatti-Egyptian border, (*see also* Hittite-Egyptian border), 476
- Hatti-land, 495
- Hattili language, 268
- Hattusa, capital of Hatti, 267, 268
- Hattusa, man of, 269
- Hattusili I (Hittite king), 241, 252, 269, 288
- Hattusili III (Hittite king), 272, 457, 481, 265
- Hattusili, meaning man of Hattusa, 269
- Havilah, 106
- Hawking, Stephen, 31
- Hawwa* link to *hay* or *hayya*, 946
- hay* or *hayya* link to *Hawwa*, 946
- Hazael (king of Aram Damascus), 317, 494, 501, 502, 798
- Hazael, house of, (*see also* Aram Damascus), 504
- Hazereth, 128, 133
- Hazor, 281, 285, 372, 373, 376, 451, 454, 735
- Hazor:
- Amorite influence in, 240
 - as a major city-state in Southern Levant, 294, 295, 297, 302
 - as a trading hub, 569, 575, 577
 - as an Amorite center, 232
 - Canaanite city of, 777, 779, 780
 - Canaanite influence in, 856
 - excavations at, 1168
 - in 2nd millennium BC, 309
 - in biblical Conquest table, 733
 - in screening test table of the Conquest, 749, 755, 756
 - on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Hazor's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- hbr* root, (*see also* Apiru), 432
- hbrn*, (*see also* Hebron), 656, 658
- hd*, meaning Haddad, 820, 837
- Heaven, 1190
- Hebrew and Egyptian hieratic scripts combined, 1030
- Hebrew Bible, (*see also* Tanakh), 30, 35, **37-42**, 974, 1000, 1165, 1167, 1184, 1188, 1191, 1199, 1200, **1201**, 1203, 1205
- Hebrew Bible:
- books and groupings in, 38, 39
 - Brescia edition of, 59
 - canon of, 37
 - comparison with Old Testament, 41
 - composition of, 38-39
 - definition of, 35, 38-41, 50-61, 1201
 - development of, 50, **51**, 64
 - layout and divisions of, 38, 39
 - logical issues with, 47, 48
 - lost literature of, 40
 - Naples edition of, 59
 - Second Bomberg edition of, 59
 - Soncino edition of, 59
- Hebrew Conquest of Palestine, The*, 1166
- Hebrew Goddess, The*, 826, 969
- Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 730
- Hebrew University, 521
- Hebrew(s), (*see also* Hebrew(s)_H, Hebrew(s)_B, and (Southern) Canaanite(s)), 96, 113, 131, 160, **211-12**, 721, 976, 977, 1093-**1100**, 1103, **1106**, 1108
- Hebrew(s):
- as Canaanites of Southern Levant, **211-212**, **391**, 1100, 1104, 1109,
 - as People_H of the Biblical Tradition, 1105, **1106**, 1109
 - as synonym for Israelites and Jews, 1093, 1098, **1106**
 - biblical, (*see also* Hebrew(s)_B), 1095
 - definition of, **391**, **1100**, 1201
 - historical, (*see also* Hebrew(s)_H) 391, 1095

- in Genesis, 1140
linked to Israelites, 79, 1105-1109
- Hebrew, Israelite, and Jew (*y'hudi*), as explained by Hypothesis, **1093-1109**, 1177
- Hebrew, potential link to Apiru or Habiru, (*see also* Apiru or Habiru), 425, 429, 432-434, 1098
- Hebrew:
- alphabet, development of, **587**, 613
 - as (Southern) Canaanite language, **362**, 1095, 1098, 1099
 - body of biblical literature, 64
 - family of peoples, 1095-1097
 - kingdoms, 208, **211**
 - language, 358, **362**, 365, 584, 790, 1098
 - language:
 - as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
 - as a language of the Southern Levant, 1099
 - as Proto-Hebrew, 362, 363
 - Biblical, 362, 363
 - Classical, 361, 362, 364
 - Pre-Exilic, 361, 362, 363, 364
 - lineage, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
 - mythology in Genesis, **1138**, 1153
 - mythology merged with Egyptian traditions in Pentateuch, **1138**, 1153
 - mythology merged with Mosaic Law in Pentateuch, **1138**, 1153
 - mythology, 7, 1153
 - people, 152
 - peoples, relationships among, 1097, 1099
 - religion, worship of Canaanite gods, 969
 - script, **587**, 1030
 - script, evolution of, **587**, 612
 - square script, **587**, 610
- Hebrew(s)_B, (*see also* Hebrew(s), biblical), 1095
- Hebrew(s)_H, (*see also* Hebrew(s), historical), 1095, 1109
- Hebrews, as a people in the Bible, 103
- Hebron identifier, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 656, 658, 657, 661
- Hebron, 105, 129, 139, 140, 492
- Hebron, government workshop at, 654, 658
- Hebron, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Hebron, in screening test table of the Conquest, 748, 755
- Hebron's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Hecataeus of Abdera, 1035-1037, 1033, 1056, 1212
- Hecataeus of Miletus, 1033, 1212
- Hector, 277
- heifer, red, (*see* red heifer)
- heka khaswt*, (*see also* ruler of a foreign land or Hyksos), 709
- Helen (wife of Menelaus), 277, 456
- Heliopolis, (*see also* On), 415, 702, 703, **705**, 715, 718, 906, 1052
- Heliopolis, center of the sun god, Ra or Re, 110
- Heliopolis, in Apion's account, 1048
- Heliopolis, in Manetho's account, 1038
- Heliopolis, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Heliopolis, temple at, in Artapanus' account, 1041
- Hell, 1190
- Helladic culture on Greek mainland, 275, 276-278
- Helladic Early Period, 276
- Helladic Late Period, (*see also* Mycenaean Period), 276
- Helladic Middle Period, 276
- Hellenistic Period, 86, 274, 314, **331-334**
- hematite, ore of iron, 619, 629
- henotheism in Israel and Judah, 964, **969-970**, 973
- henotheism of Elephantine Jewish or Judahite community, 971
- henotheism, definition of, 951
- henotheistic beliefs and practices in the Bible, 966, 968
- Henotheistic Yahwism, **952**, 953, 991-994, 998, 1004, **1005**, 1007, 1019, 1094, 1104, 1110
- Henotheistic Yahwism, definition of, 952
- Hepher, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Hepher's king, conquered by Israelites, 140

- Herakleopolis Magna, 541, **544**, 545
- Herakleopolis Magna, as capital of Egypt, 223
- Herakleopolis, 538, 540, 541, 542, **544**, 1013, 1050, 1061, 1065
- Herakleopolis, in Artapanus' account, 1041, 1043, 1044, 1046
- Herakleopolis, kingdom of, 543-**544**
- Herakleopolis, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- herbs, trade in, 571
- herem* or *hêrem*, (*see also* ban or religious genocide), 138, 140, 734
- Herembethel, in Elephantine Papyri, 835, 971
- Herihor (High Priest of Amun), 267, 539, 541, 548, 912, 922, 924, 1012
- Heritage: Civilization and the Jews*, 1079
- Hermon the Hittite, 140
- Hermon, Mount, 134, 140
- Hermopolis Magna, **544**, 1043
- Hermopolis, 399, **544**, 1013
- Hermopolis, in Artapanus' account, 1043, 1046
- Hermopolis, kingdom of, 543-**544**
- Hermopolis, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Hermopolis, siege of, 1041, 1043, 1046, 1065
- Herod (King of the Jews), (*see also* Herod the Great), 335, 516
- Herod the Great, (*see also* Herod (King of the Jews)), 335, 516
- Herodotus, 459, 684, 879, 882, 885, 887, 944, 1033, **1034-1035**, 1181, 1212
- Herodotus, as the Father of History, 1212
- Herod's Temple, 977, 1182
- Heroopolis, 717
- Herzog, Ze'ev, 728, 730
- Hes, 526, 538
- Heshbon, 131, 133, 477, 725, 729, 747, 754, 764
- Heshbon, in screening test table of the Conquest, 747, 754
- hewers of wood and drawers of water, 139
- Hexapla of Origen, 62, 64
- Hexateuch, 38, 39, 76, 77, 1111
- Hexateuch:
- as a history of the people, 1158
 - as a political manifesto, 1112
 - as theopolitical propaganda, 1112
 - authorship of, 79
 - date of composition of, 85-94
 - definition of, 1201
 - explanation for content of, 1153-1155
 - key themes in, 1111-1113
 - reasons for focusing on, 74-76
 - source documents for, 81
 - to promote a shared ethnic identity, 1153
- Hezekiah (king of Judah), 3, 4, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 510, 513, 519, 656, **658**, 661, 989, **991-994**, 1007, 1018, 1028, **1029**, 1057, 1113, 1116, **1117**, 1139, 1148, **1151**
- Hezekiah (king of Judah):
- as the father of the Biblical Tradition, 992, 1004, 1171
 - biblical indications of polytheism during reign of, 968
 - desire of, to promote national unity, 1117
 - Egyptian motifs in royal insignia of, **1027-1030**
 - mercenary troops of, 1031
 - motives of, for introducing Monotheistic Yahwism, 1117
 - reforms of, 853, 859, **991-994**, 998, 1004, 1005
 - religious reforms of, 88, 1171,
 - royal court of, **1151**
 - royal insignia of, **1029**, 1057, 1171
 - vulnerability of, 1113
- Hezekiah and Egyptian priests, convergence of interests of, (*see also* Egyptian priests and Hezekiah), 1116
- Hezekiah and Maasha_h, conjectured agreement between, (*see also* Maasha_h and Hezekiah), 1149-1150
- Hezekiah the Judahite, referenced on Taylor Prism, **510**
- Hezekiah's administration, Egyptian influence in, 1028, **1029**, 1030
- Hiabi-ilu*, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Hierakonopolis, 217, 222,
- hieratic script of Egypt, 597, 599

- hieroglyphic script of Egypt, 596, 598
- Hierosolyma* (Jerusalem), in Hecataeus' account, 1035
- Hierosolymite(s)*, in Lysimachus' account, 1049
- Hierosyla* (*Hierosolyma*), in Lysimachus' account, 1049
- High Chronology, (*see also* Long Chronology), 339
- high places, as an indication of Canaanite influence, 857
- high places, as an indication of polytheism, 816, 967, 996
- High Priest of Amun, definition of, 1201
- High Priest of Amun, office of, 922
- High Priest of Israel, 135
- high priest of Judah, 1036
- High Priest(s) of Amun, 5, 6, 262, 401, 420, 539, 542, 543, 548, 549, **918-924**, 1012, 1062, 1065, 1054
- High Priests of Amun during Third Intermediate Period, list of, 548, 549
- High Priests of Amun, reaction to Nubian invasion by, 1054
- higher criticism of the Bible, (*see also* historical criticism), 78
- highland settlements in Iron I and Iron II periods, **773**
- Hijaz, 678
- Hilkiah (high priest of Judah), 88, 967
- hill country of Ephraim, (*see* Ephraim, hill country of)
- Hill of Foreskins, 880
- Hinduism, 1185
- Hippo, Council of, 63
- Hiram I (king of Byblos), 487, 842
- Hisarlik, 457
- historical chronology, (*see also* chronology, historical), 209-212, **343-354**
- historical comparison with the Bible, table of, 806-812
- historical criticism of the Bible, (*see also* higher criticism), 78
- historical framework (of EMANE), (*see also* framework, historical, or chronology, historical), **209-212**, 343-354
- historical Hebrew(s), (*see also* Hebrew(s)_H), 1095
- Historical Invasion Window(s), (*see also* Invasion Window(s)_H), 740
- historical Israelite(s), (*see also* Israelite(s)_H), **760-761**, 1087, 1092, 1094, 1095, 1146, 1147, 1202
- historical Judahite(s), (*see also* Judahite(s)_H), 1093, 1094, 1095, 1202
- historical origins of the Bible and the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **10, 12**, 1006-1156
- historical origins of the People_H of the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **12**, 1006-1156
- historical People of the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* People_H of the Biblical Tradition), 1103
- historical People, (*see also* People_H), 24
- Historical Periods, definition of, 181, 182
- historical place names (of EMANE), 175
- historical profile of Maasha_h (Hypothetical Moses), **1065**
- historical reality versus biblical account, **10, 806-812**
- historical timeline, (*see also* timeline, historical), 209-212, **337-354**
- historical trace of biblical events, (*see also* biblical events, potential historical trace of), 144-151
- historicity of the Bible, categorisation of theories about, **1160**
- historicity of the Bible, relative positioning of theories about, **1169**
- Histories, The*, by Herodotus, 684, 944, 1034, 1212
- Histories, The*, by Tacitus, 685, 1051, 1214
- history and Bible, relationship between, 10, 806-812
- History of Israelite Religion, The*, 1002
- history, as a shared component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
- history, definition of, 1201-1202
- Hit-Samarra line, 224

INDEX

- Hittite Empire, (*see also* Hatti), 175, 207, **211**, 305, 444, 475, 538, 578, 580
- Hittite Empire:
 chronology of, **211**, 342, 353
 destruction of, 442, 447
 during Amarna Period, 635
 in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 267-274, 309, 310, 311
 prior to the Conquest, 736
- Hittite(s), 105, 114, 120, 122, 139, 140, **211**, 237, **267-274**, **288-289**, 358, 420, 421, 457, 481, 594, 939
- Hittite(s):
 as ancestors of Jerusalemites, 1099
 as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 388, 1107
 biblical, (*see also* Hittite(s)_B), 267
 discovery of steel by, 630
 historical, (*see also* Hittite(s)_H), 267
 in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 267-274, 309-311
 land of, 114
 location in relation to Egypt, 263
 referenced on on Merneptah Stele, 692
 signifying Neo-Hittite states, 503
- Hittite:
 Code, 868
 cuneiform, 587, 594, 600
 hieroglyphic script, 587, 600
 impact on Canaanites, 378, 379, 380, 383-384
 king's correspondence, in Ugaritic Texts, 643
 Middle Kingdom, 211, 268, 270
 New Empire, 211, 268, 270-273, 288
 Old Kingdom, 211, 268, 268-270, 288
 rule of Northern Levant, 211, 288-289, 606
 territories in the Levant, 479
 treaties, similarity to Ten Commandments, 873-875
 treaties, structure of, 873
- Hittite(s)_B, (*see also* Hittite(s), biblical), 267
- Hittite(s)_H, (*see also* Hittite(s), historical), 267
- Hittite-Egyptian border in 1258 BC, **281**, 282
- Hittite-Egyptian border, 281, 311, 476, 580
- Hittite-Egyptian peace treaty, (*see also* Egyptian-Hittite peace treaty), 266, **273**, 282
- Hivites, 114, 120, 122, 139, 140
- Hivites, land of, 114
- Hobab, brother-in-law of Moses, 128
- Hoham (king of Hebron), 139
- Holladay, John, 717, 727, 730
- holocaust, 849
- holocaust, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 851
- holocaust, as an offering type, 851
- Holocene Epoch, 183
- Holon, 1001
- Holy Bible, (*see also* Bible), 30
- Holy Ghost, 44
- Holy Land, 31, 73
- Holy Scripture(s), (*see also* Bible), 30
- Holy War, characterisation of Conquest as, 405, 731
- Homer, 277, 456
- Homeric Troy, 457
- homosexuality, prohibition of, 124
- Homs, 285
- honey, trade in, 571
- Hophni, 1069
- Hor, Mount, 130, 135
- Hor-Aha (king of Egypt), 222
- Horeb, 117, 133, 135, 846
- Horeb, Mount, 134
- Horeb, mountain of God, 114, 117, 935, 954
- Horemakhet-Khepri-Re-Atum, 933
- Horemheb (king of Egypt), 265, 420, 430, 714, 918
- Hori (Hurrian-Egyptian Treasurer), 378
- Horites, 133
- Hormah, 129, 130
- Hormah, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Hormah, in screening test table of the Conquest, 750
- Hormah's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- horses, trade in, 571
- Horus (Egyptian sky god), 415
- Horus Lake, 709
- Horus, mighty king, as epithet of Piye, 1046

- Horus, Way(s) of, 722, 726
- Horus-Yaho, 841
- Horus-Yaho, as a bull, 890
- Horus-Yaho, as patron deity of Bethel, 890
- Hosea, book of, 988
- Hoshea (king of Israel), 156, 157, 504, 518, 1083
- Hoshea, renamed Joshua, 129
- House of Amun, (*see also* Amun, House of), 14, 470, 525, 539, 541, **544**, **547-550**, 859, 909, 910, 912, **918-924**, 1012, 1014, 1062, 1065, 1075, 1077, 1080, 1114, **1118**, 1137, 1148, 1149, 1150
- House of Amun:
- 750 BC, map of, **544**
 - as a model for Levite priesthood, 1081
 - as a parallel state within Egypt, 920
 - definition of, 1202
 - Libyan control of, 547
 - Libyan links to, 1072
 - links to Levite priesthood of, 1072, 1075, 1076
 - priests from, 1150, 1075, 1076
 - priests in Exodush Group from, 1077, 1078
 - priests of, 1116
 - similarity of structure to that of Monotheistic Yahwism, 1177
 - similarity to Levite priesthood, 1170-1171
 - temple libraries of, 1143
 - theopolitical institution of, 1175, 1177
- House of Atum, 704, 715
- House of David, 521, 796, 797, 799, 1036, 1172
- House of David:
- as a regional polity, 799
 - as a royal dynasty, 799
 - as Judahite royal bloodline, 8, 12, 1146, 1154
 - as translation of *bytdwd*, 799
 - meaning City of David, 799, 800
 - meaning Jerusalem, 799
 - on Tel Dan Stele, 508
- House of El, (*see also* Bethel), 822
- House of Israel, 37
- House of Judah, 37
- House of Life, 33
- House of Omri, (*see also* Omri, House of), 158
- House of Omri or Samaria, as name for Israel_H, 2, 158, 354, 498, 500-501, 504-506, 760, 762, 805, 1147, 1202
- House of Ramesses, 703
- House of Shehan, (*see also* Bethshean), 299
- House of Souls, 1122, 1023
- House of the God's Scroll, 1122
- house shrine(s), (*see also* *naos (naoi)*), 835
- house types in central hill country, 781-783
- Hr as a Hyksos deity, 399
- H'rw*, 932
- human sacrifice by Ahaz (king of Judah), 852
- human sacrifice by Jephthah (judge of Israel), 853
- human sacrifice by Manasseh (king of Judah), 852
- human sacrifice, 852
- humanity, crime(s) against, 140
- Hur, 1069
- Hurri people, 252
- Hurri, city of, 252
- Hurri*, meaning Hurrians, 253
- Hurrian(s), 133, 207, **210-211**, 234, 237, 286, 358, 378, 386, 391, 395, 594, 855
- Hurrian(s):
- as a Caucasian people, 234
 - as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 390-391, 1107
 - in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 240-242, 309
 - in Southern Levant, 295, 302
 - King of the, (*see also* King of the Hurrians), 286
 - Land of the, 286
- Hurrian:
- cuneiform, **587**, 600, 603
 - cuneiform, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
 - Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
 - folklore, 933

- homeland, 234
 impact on Canaanites, 378
 incursions, prior to the Conquest, 736
 independent states in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 310, 312
 independent states in Northern Levant, 211, 279, 285, 287, 310
 language, 234, 252
 language, in Ugaritic area, 641
 language, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
 migrants, 932, 939
 migration and settlement in Northern Levant, 211, **286**
 migration(s), 207, **210-211**, 234-235, 237, 378, 379
 names of Habiru on Tikunani Prism, 427, 428
 Hurrian-Mitanni Empire, (*see also* Mitanni or Mitanni-Hurrian Empire), 175, **211**, **252-257**, 250
 Hurrian-Mitanni settlers, (*see also* Mitanni-Hurrian settlers), **210-211**, 932
 Hurri-land, 271
 Hurru or *Hurru*, 164, 175, 241, 286, 382, 385, 386, 395, 436, 514, 517, 692-694, 632, 932
 Hurru:
 district of, 514, 517
 Egyptian term for Land of the Hurrians, 241
 land of, 382
 on Merneptah Stele, 164, 692, 692
 Huru, (*see also* Hurru), 382, 385, 386, 436, 437, 932
 Huy (Egyptian viceroy to Nubia), 625
 Huzziya I (Hittite king), 269
 HYCSOS (Hyksos), the shepherds, in Manetho's account, 1038
 hydrogen sulphide, 937
 Hyksos Delta Kingdom, 262, 296, 309, 398
 Hyksos Dynasty, (*see also* Egyptian 15th Dynasty), 200, 207, 262, 367, 377, 378, 380, 394, 478, 685, 709, 712, 769, 909
 Hyksos Dynasty:
 expulsion from Egypt of, 1025
 impact of, 401-402
 Hyksos, 309, 296, 302, **394-408**
 Hyksos:
 assumption of power in Egypt by, 397
 Canaanite culture of, 395
 Canaanite origin(s) of, 395
 comparison of Egyptian presence with biblical account of, 394, **402-408**
 deities, Seth and Baal, 161
 Era in Egypt, **394-408**
 Expulsion from Egypt, **161**, 395, 400, 726, 740, 743
 kings, 161
 not Yahwists, 161
 Period in Egypt, 713
 possible Hurrian ancestry among, 395
 refugees, 391
 retreat into Canaan, 401
 rule of Egypt, 398
 Semitic origins of, 162
 suggested Phoenician origin of, 395
 trade, 399
 Western Semitic origins of, 395
 hymn to Amun, 905
 Hymn to Amun-Re, 906
 Hymn to Aten, 944, 1023
 Hymn to Aten, comparison with Psalm 104, 410, 418-**419**, 944
 Hypostyle Hall at Karnak Temple Complex, 911
 Hypothesis, the, (about the origins of Biblical Tradition), **1-14**, 1006-1156, **1110-1156**
 Hypothesis:
 comparison with and advantage over other theories, 1158-1173
 conclusions of, 1146-1156
 definition of, 1202
 differences between competing theories and, 1170-1172
 discussion of, 1173-1178
 possible objections to, 14, 1178
 summary and conclusions of, **2-14**, 1146-1156
 hypothetical biblical timeline, (*see also* biblical chronology, hypothetical), 153

- Hypothetical:
 Exodus Date, (*see also* Exodus_h Date), 1053-**1058**, 1226-1229
 Exodus Group, (*see also* Exodus_h Group), **1075**, 1076-1086
 Exodus, (*see also* Exodus_h), 1053, 1059, Exodus, compared with biblical Exodus, **1085-1086**
 Levite(s), (*see also* Levite(s)_h), 1066-1076, **1075**
 Moses, (*see also* Maasha_h), 7, **1059-1065**, 1066, 1072, 1131, 1150
 Moses, (*see also* Maasha_h):
 birth date of, **1065**
 ethnicity of, **1065**
 family tree of, **1064**
 historical profile of, **1065**
- Hypsithermal phase, 183
 Hyrcanus, John (king of Judah or Yahud), 516
 Hyrcanus, John (king of Judah), 333
 I Am who I Am, 114
 Ia(k)hdun-Lim (king of Mari), 246, 250, 283
 Iaggid-Lim (king of Mari) 246, 250, 283
 iah, as yahwistic theophoric element, 959, 960
 Iah-Amun, potential composite deity, 1179
 Iahbaal, 843
 Iasmah-Adad (king of Mari), 246, 250, 283, 285
 Iaubidi or Iau-bi'di (king of Hamath), (*see also* Yaubidi or Yau-bi'di), 495, 505, 674, 962
 Iaubidi or Yaubidi (king of Hamath), alternatively called Ilu-bidi or Ilu-bi'di, 505, 962
 Ia-u-da-a, equated with Y'di, 962-963
 i-Baal, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
 Ibal-piel (king of Eshnunna), 282
 Ibbi Sipis (king of Ebla), 227
 Ibbi-Sin (king of Ur III), 221, 231, 239, 244
 Ibbit-Lim (king of Ebla), 283
ibr, Egyptian, (*see also* Apiru), 426
ibri(m), Hebrew, 432
 IBSS, (*see also* Institute for Biblical and Scientific Studies), 666-667, 674-675
 iconic imagery, abandonment in Biblical Tradition of, 1140
 ideograph(s), 588
 Idrimi (king of Alalakh), 287, 288, 368, 427, 960
 Idrimi, statue of, 674
 Idum(a)ea, 333, 492, 515
 Igris-Kalam (king of Ebla), 227
 Iku-Sar (king of Mari), 225
Il, as a Ugaritic god, 816
il, meaning god, 817, 983
 Il:
 as a male god of Ebla, 672, 822
 as senior deity in Eblaite pantheon, 959
 duality with Ya, 673, 959, 962, 1181
 Ilam province of Iran, 230
ilbrt, 985
ilbrt, in Ugaritic texts, 840
ilhm, Ugaritic word for gods, 814, 817, 818
Iliad, 277, 278, 444, 456
ilm, 982, 983, 985
 Ilrabih (king of Byblos), 480
 Ilu duality with Yau, 962
 Ilu-bidi or Ilu-bi'di (king of Hamath), alternatively called Iaubidi or Yaubidi, 505, 962
 Imen (the Egyptian god), (*see also* Amun), 905
 Im-idri (king of Aram Damascus), 319
 Immanuel, elistic theophoric element in, 825
imn, Egyptian word meaning to be hidden, 905, 917
imnw, Egyptian word meaning the hidden one, 905
 Imperial Aramaic script, 610
 Imperial Aramaic, 970
imperium in imperio, 920
 Imrans, The, (a chapter in Koran), 46
 Imukehek, 526
In Search of 'Ancient Israel', 1164
 Inanna, goddess, (*see also* Ishtar), 228

INDEX

- incense offering, as an offering type, 851
incense, trade in, 571, 574
Indaruta (ruler of Achshaph), 388
indeterminate, definition of, 68
index of political instability in Egypt (900 - 600 BC), 1016
Indian Gardens, tree ring records from, 190
indigenous (or native) Judahite(s) (or Judahite(s)_H), (*see also* Judahite or Judahite_H native(s)), 1148, 1151
Indigenous Pastoral Nomad Hypothesis, 787
Indo-Aryan Mitanni, 253
Indo-Aryan names (in Canaan), 932, 388
Indo-Aryan names referenced in Amarna Tablets, 638
Indo-Aryan rulers of Canaanite towns, 407
Indo-European language of Philistines, 463, 465
Indo-European language, 594
Indra, Indo-Aryan deity of Mitanni, 253
Indus River valley, 184
Indus script, 585
Indus Valley, 585
infidelity of wife, 128
Ingathering, Feast of biblical festival, 858
ingot(s) from Ulu Burun, 580, 581
Ini-Teshub (Hittite king of Carchemish), 481
Inquisition, the, 31, 1158
Institute of Nautical Archaeology, 578
Institute for Biblical and Scientific Studies, (*see also* IBSS), 666, 674-675,
integration of temple and state, 1133
Intelligent Design, 146
interbreeding, prohibition against, 141
International Criminal Court, 120
International Phonetic Alphabet, 590
Inunu, 415
invasion of Canaan from east of Jordan River, as characteristic of the Conquest, 732
invasion of central hill country, absence of evidence for, 784
Invasion Window(s)_H, 740-743, 744, 756, 757
Invasions of Levant, 738-739
Ioudaios, Greek word, 1103
iprw, Egyptian, 432
Ipsus, battle at, 331
Irad, great-grandson of Adam, 897
Iran Stele, 1017
Iran Stele, reference to land of Samaria on, 504
Iran Stele, reference to Menahem on, 504, 518
Iran, 172, 175, 629
Iraq, 172, 175
Irbastnubnefu (princess of Egypt), 1043, 1061, 1064, 1065
Irhuleni (king of Hamath), 319, 500, 961-962
Irkab-Damu (king of Ebla), 227
Iron Age in Southern Levant, 297, 301
Iron Age polities, emergence in Levant of, 523
Iron Age sites in central hill country, 762, 767, 773
Iron Age transition from Bronze Age, 442
Iron Age, 181, 182, 555
Iron Age, definition of, 1202
iron metallurgy, Philistine knowledge and control of, 616
iron ore, 619, 632
iron, **629-632**
iron, properties of, 619
Irqata, 479
Isaac, as ancestor of Israelites, 1087
Isaac, biblical, 96, 97, 102, 104, 112, 148, 315
Isaac, birth date of, 149
Isaac, linked to God has laughed, 946
Isaac, offering by Abraham, 852
Isaiah, book of, 72, 915, 916, 927
Isaiah, the prophet, 1177-1178
Isatu, a female god of Ebla, 673
ishara, meaning covenant(s), 270
Ishbaal (king of Israel), (*see also* Ishbosheth), 520, 838, 840, 988

- Ishbaal (king of Israel), biblical chronology of reign of, 156, 157
- Ishbaal*, link to Ishbosheth, 946
- Ishbi-Erra (as general or official from Mari), 239, 243
- Ishbi-Erra (as king of Isin), 244
- Ishbi-irra (king of Mari), 221
- Ishbosheth (king of Israel), (*see also* Ishbaal), 520, 840
- Ishbosheth (king of Israel), biblical chronology of reign of, (*see also* Ishbaal), 156, 157
- Ishbosheth*, link to Ishbaal, 946
- Ishi-Adad (king of Qatna), 285
- Ishmael, 97, 104, 112
- Ishmael, elistic theophoric element in, 825
- Ishmaelite (or Midianite) merchants, 109
- Ishmaelites, as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097
- Ishme-Dagan (king of Assyria), 250
- ishshah*, woman, creation myth from Bible, 894
- Ishtar Gate, 325
- Ishtar, Mesopotamian goddess, 228, 821, 829, 901, 960, 986
- Isidore of Spain, 50
- Isin, **211**, 214, 215, 221, 239, 243-248
- Isin, Amorite dynasty in, 239
- Isin, Dynasty of, 244
- Isis in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Isis, 817, 1024
- Isis, myth of, 1024
- Islam, 15, 47, 1184, 1185, 1187-1195
- Islam, basic beliefs of, 1187-1190
- Islam, core articles of faith of, 1191-1192
- Islam, general characteristics of, 1193-1195
- Islamists, as adherents to Islam, 1187
- is-ma-ia, in Ebla, 673
- Is-ma-il, 959
- is-ma-il, in Ebla, 673
- Is-ma-ya, 959
- Israel (Jacob), (*see also* Jacob), 106, 107, 112, 702
- Israel (Jacob):
- as later name of Jacob, 666, 933, 1020
 - as the ancestor of Israelites, 112, 1087, 1091
 - extended family and genealogy of, **112**
- Israel Museum, Jerusalem, 53, 56, 510
- Israel, **10, 12**, 142, 173-175, 322-323, **474**, 497, **500-507, 523**, 759-795, **1094**, 1106
- Israel, historical (or Israel_H):
- as the House (or land) of Omri or Samaria, 2, 158, 354, 498, 500-501, 504-506, 760, 762, 805, 1147, 1202
 - kings of, 354
 - nomadic tribal group encountered by Merneptah, 694, 762
 - Northern Kingdom of, biblical setting for, 170
 - not mentioned as a destination by ancient historians, 1052
 - People of, on Merneptah Stele, 164, 497, 667, 688
 - People of, (*see also* People of Israel), 266
 - potential link to Israya, 1181
 - royal archives of, 1143
- Israel, historical kingdom of, (*see also* Israel_H), 10, 12, 14, 474, 500-507, 759-795
- Israel, the name of:
- as a kingdom or nation, 665
 - as a personal name, 664, 666-667
 - as members of spiritual community, 666
 - as the descendents of Jacob, 665
 - as the elistic counterpart of the yahwistic Israya, 963
 - as the land, 665
 - as the name of a Phoenician king, Cronus, 667-668
 - as the northern kingdom, 665
 - elistic theophoric element in, 825
 - historical occurrences of the name, 666-668
 - meanings of the word of, 664-666
 - origins of the proper noun, 664-668
- Israel:
- 900 - 750 BC, historical kingdom of, **497-507, 523**
 - actual history of, **497-507, 523**
 - as a Canaanite kingdom (or state), 2, 3, 14, 523

- as a vassal state of Assyria, 1083
as an Aramaean vassal state, 319
as house of Omri, on Tiglathpileser
Inscription III R 10,2, 504
as land of Samaria, on Iran Stele, 504
as land of Samaria, on Tell al-Rimah Stele,
503
as member of Levantine coalition against
Assyria, 158, 494
as members of a spiritual community, 666
as name of tribal group, 667
as Samaria, in Annals of Sargon II, 505
as Samaria, in Babylonian Chronicle, 504,
518
as son (house) of Omri, on Black Obelisk,
501, 502
as the descendents of Jacob, 112, 665
as the Promised Land, 665
Assyrian conquest of, 212, 320-323, 1056,
1113
biblical regnal chronology of, 157-158
biblical, (*see also* biblical Israel or Israel_B),
10, 142, 1159
Canaanite heritage of, 981-982
children of, (*see also* sons of Israel), 1202,
1207
chronology of biblical kingdom of, 10, 169-
170
chronology of historical kingdom of, 10,
342, 523
destruction by Assyria of, 1056
emergence of historical kingdom of, 473,
523
invasion by Merneptah of the territory that
became, 692-696, 762
invasion by Shoshenq I of the territory that
became, 498-499
kings of, 153, 155, 157, 354
map of in 750 BC, **474**
Northern Kingdom of, (*see also* Northern
Kingdom of Israel), **10**, 88, 157, 170, **497-
507**, **520-523**, 665, 889, 974, 991-992, **1094**,
1160
on Black Obelisk, **502**
on Kurkh Stele, 500, **501**
on Merneptah Stele, 688, 690, 692, 762
on Mesha Stele, 502, 697, 698
on Nimrud Slab, 503
present-day State of, 178, 293
sons of, (*see also* sons of Israel), 721, 665
table of actual history of, **500-505**
Tribes of, (*see also* (Twelve) Tribes of
Israel), 111, 112, 1230
United Kingdom of, (*see also* United
Kingdom of Israel), 10, 170, **520-522**,
1091, **1094**
Israel_B, (*see also* Israel, biblical), 1196, 1197,
1208
Israel_H, (*see also* Israel, historical), 2, 3, 5, 7, 9,
11, 13, 523, 1109
Israel_H:
as name for House (or land) of Omri or
Samaria, 2, 158, 354, 498, 500-501, 504-
506, 760, 762, 805, 1147, 1202
Assyrian destruction of, 3, 5, 9, 11, 13, 504-
505
Israeli, 1100
Israelite(s), biblical, (*see also* biblical Israelite(s)
or Israelite(s)_B), 2, 4, 11, 315, 760, 1094,
1095, 1202
Israelite(s), historical search area for, 762-765,
766
Israelite(s), historical, (*see also* historical
Israelite(s) or Israelite(s)_H), 2, 1093, 1094,
1095, 1100, 1147, 1146, 1202
Israelite(s), historical, theories about origin(s) of,
786-793
Israelite(s), (*see also* Israelite(s)_H and
Israelite(s)_B), 2, 3, 4, 11, 12, 97, 461, 953,
976, 977, 1093-1095, 1100, 1103-1106,
1108, 1109, 1146, 1147, 1152, 1202
Israelite(s):
as Canaanite(s), 1087
as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097,
1098, 1099
as People_H of the Biblical Tradition, 1105,
1106, 1109
as polytheists or henotheists, 969
as susceptible to sinning by indigenous
inhabitants, 120
as synonym for Hebrews and Jews, 1093,
1098, **1106**
as the name for the people of Israel, 665
census of, 127
Conquest as defining event in identity of,
736
definition of, 760-761, 1202
ethnic identity of, **1087-1094**
ethnic profile(s) of, **1094**, 1146

- identity of, defined as non-Canaanite, 1091
invasion of Canaan by, 138
language of, 364, 365
legendary role in Hexateuch for, 1155
linked to Hebrews, 79
mass circumcision of, 138
Moses' speech to, 136
no reference in Amarna Tablets to, 640
unique ethnic identity as a characteristic of, 732
Yahwist religious traditions of, 706
- Israelite(s)_B, (*see also* biblical Israelite(s)), 2, 11, **760-761**, 721, 1094, 1095, 1105, 1146, 1202
- Israelite(s)_H, (*see also* historical Israelite(s)), 2, 3, 11, 12, **760-761**, 1094, 1095, 1100, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1109, 1146, 1147, 1202
- Israelite(s)_H, as subject(s) of Israel_H, **760-761**, 1147
- Israelite(s)_H, as subjects of Judah_H, 3, 1105-1106, 1148-1151
- Israelite, biblical, definition of, 760-761, 1202
- Israelite, Hebrew and Jew (*y'hudi*), as explained by Hypothesis, **1093-1109**, 1177
- Israelite, historical, definition of, 760-761, 1202
- Israelite:
aristocracy or priests as ancestors of the Levites, 1075
confederation of twelve tribal districts, 735
Conquest of Canaan, accuracy of biblical account of, 809
deportees, to Assyria, 12
ethnic identity, evolution of, 1094
invading group (large), characteristic of the Conquest, 732
nation, as a kingdom of priests, 1071
nation, as a theocratic state, 1068
priests within Judahite society, 1151
refugees in Judah, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1109, 1139, **1151**
refugees, 1018
refugees, flight to Judah of, 992, 1113
tribes, 1091
Tribes, biblical land allocation to, 141, 142
- Israelite_B identity, as defined by:
a shared history, 1091
Aramaean ancestry, 1091
descent from the Patriarchs, 1091
entitlement to the Promised Land, 1092
ethnic purity, 1091
Hebrew lineage, 1091
monotheism, 1091
nomadic ancestry, 1091
slavery in Egypt, 1091
the Conquest, 1092
the Covenant, 1091
the Exodus, 1092
the Hebrew language, 1091
Wanderings in the Sinai, 1092
- Israelite_B identity, defined as non-Canaanite, 1091
- Israelite_B, (*see also* Israelite, biblical), 760
- Israelite-Egyptian alliance, evidence for, 1180
- Israelite_H refugees in Judah, 1114
- Israelite_H refugees, 4, 6, 11, 12, 13, 14, 1149, 1151
- Israelite_H, (*see also* Israelite, historical), 760
- Israelites and Canaanites, antipathy between the, 1112
- Israelites and Canaanites, claimed differences in, and accuracy of, biblical account, 810, 1094
- Israelites in History and Tradition, The*, 1166
- Israelites' potential link to Shasu (Shosu):
as indicated by Rainey, Anson, 440
as indicated by Redford, Donald, 440
as acknowledged by Dever, William, 441
- Israelites_B, ethnic identity of, 1091-1092
- Israelites_B:
as Chosen People, 1112
convergence with Israelite(s)_H, 1093, **1094**
ethnic identity of, 1091-1092, **1094**
having an identity separate and distinct from the Canaanites, **1091**
location in Egypt of, 703
nomadic background of, 554
- Israelites_H, (*see also* Israelite(s), historical), 2, 3, 11, **497-507**, 1093, **1094**, 1095, 1100, 1104, 1107, 1108, 1129, 1146, 1147, 1177, 1201, 1202, 1207

- Israelites_H:
- ancestral heritage of, 554, 566
 - as subjects of Judah_H, 1149
 - characteristics of, 706
 - convergence with Israelite(s)_B, 1093, 1094
 - definition of, **760, 1100**
 - ethnic identity of, **1092-1094**
- is-ra-ia, in Ebla, 673
- Israiah, 963
- is-ra-il*, 666
- Is-ra-il, 959
- is-ra-il, in Ebla, 673
- Israya as yahwistic counterpart of Israel, 963
- Is-ra-ya, 959
- Israya, 963, 1181
- Israya, potential link to Israel, 1181
- Israya, village in Syria, 963
- Issachar, 108, 112, 142
- Issus, battle at, 327, 329, 515
- Istar, Babylonian goddess, (*see also* Ishtar), 247
- Isumbethel, in Elephantine Papyri, 835, 971
- Isuwa people, 270
- Isuwa, copper mines at, 270, 272, 273
- Ita (princess of Egypt), 285
- Italian Archaeological Mission in Syria, 671
- Ithobaal I (king of Tyre), 840
- ithyphallic Amun or Amun-Min, 908, 913
- Itjtawy, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Itj-towy, capital of Egypt, 260, 261
- Itkhi-Teshub (king of Arrapkha), 241
- Itkhiya (king of Arrapkha), 241
- Ittobaal (king of Byblos), 487, 842
- Itur-Asdu (emissary of Zimri-Lim), 282
- Judaea, Roman province of, (*see also* Judea, Roman province of), 516
- Iudeus*, Latin word, 1103
- Iuput A (High Priest of Amun), 542, 549, 922, 1013, 1072
- Iuput II (king of Egypt), 545, 1080
- Iusas, the Hand Goddess, 895
- Ivory House of Ahab, 817
- ivory plaque with cherubim, 818
- ivory, cargo of, from Ulu Burun, 581
- ivory, trade in, 571
- ivri(m)*, Hebrew, 432
- Iye-abarim, 130
- Izbet Sartah Ostrakon, 605, 777
- J Source, 80, 82, 92-94, 1140, 1141
- J Source:
- associated with Aaronid priesthood, 82
 - associated with Judah, 82
 - based in Jerusalem, 82
 - creation myth from, 894
 - link to Judah, 1141
 - theopolitical agenda in, 82
- J(eh)oash (king of Israel), 157
- J(eh)oram (king of Israel), 157
- Jabbok River, 131, 477, 783
- Jabbok, wadi of, 133
- Jabin (king of Hazor), 139
- Jacob (Israel), 91, 96, 97, 102, 106, 107, 112, 148, 315, 702
- Jacob (Israel):
- as ancestor of Israelites, 1087, 1091
 - birth date of, 149
 - date of entry of family into Egypt, 149
 - dream of, 933
 - extended family and genealogy of, **112**
 - later renamed Israel, 666, 933
 - name change of, as transformation of Judahite society, 1177
 - patronymic founder of biblical Israelites, 933
- Jacob (later called Israel), (*see also* Israel), 666, 1020
- Jacob, 91, 96, 97, 102, 148, 702
- Jahaz, 131, 133
- Jahwe, 80
- James I (king of England), 63

INDEX

- Jamieson-Drake, D. W., 508,
 Jamnia (Rabbinic) Academy, 57
 Jamnia, 57
 Jamnia, Academy of, 51
 Jamnia, Council or Synod of, 57
Jannah, (*see also* Paradise), 1190
 Japanese Kana system, 589
 Japheth, 102
 Japhia (king of Lachish), 139
 Jar(s), Lamelekh, (*see also* Lamelekh Jar(s)),
 654
 Jarmo, 184, 185
 Jarmuth, in biblical Conquest table, 733
 Jarmuth, in screening test table of the Conquest,
 751, 754
 Jarmuth's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
 Jazer, 131
 Jebel el-Aqra', 841
 Jebel en Neba, 725
 Jebel Musa, 118, 724, 1204
 Jebusites of Jerusalem, 734
 Jebusites, 114, 120, 122, 139, 140
 Jebusites, land of, 114
 Jehoahaz (king of Judah), (*see also* Ahaz), 157,
509, 512, 519, 852, 992, 1028
 Jehoahaz (king of Judah):
 human sacrifice by, 852
 reference on Tiglathpileser Inscription II R67
 to, 509, 512, 519
 seal impression of, **509**
 Jehoash (king of Israel), (*see also* Joash), 503,
 518, 646
 Jehoiachin (king of Judah), 325, 511, 513, 519,
 999
 Jehoiachin (king of Judah), in Babylonian Tablets,
 511, 519
 Jehoiakim (king of Judah), 325, 513, 999
 Jehoram (king of Israel), 840
 Jehovah, 80, 670, 677, 956
 Jehu (king of Israel), 157, 158
 Jehu (king of Israel), as son of Omri, 158, 501,
 502
 Jehu (king of Israel), on Black Obelisk, 501,
502, 518
 Jemdet (or Jamdet) Nasr, **209-210**, 591
 Jephthah (judge of Israel), human sacrifice by,
 853
 Jéquier, Gustave, 868
 Jeremiah, book of, 36, 54
 Jericho, 131, 137, 138, 183, 184, 185, 295, 372,
 376
 Jericho, in biblical Conquest table, 733
 Jericho, in screening test table of the Conquest,
 748, 755
 Jericho's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
 Jeroboam (king of Israel), 157
 Jeroboam II (king of Israel), 157, 646
 Jerome, Saint, 29, 63, 91
 Jerubbaal, 838, 988
 Jerusalem (*Hierosolyma*), in Hecataeus' account,
 1035
 Jerusalem (Hierosolyma), in Lysimachus'
 account, 1049
Jerusalem Bible, 25, 66, 95, 149
Jerusalem Crown, 61
 Jerusalem, 294, 333, 335, 450, 477, 638, 639,
 660, 710, 1017, 1018, 1023, 1026, 1031,
 1032, 1051, 1113
 Jerusalem, East, (*see also* East Jerusalem), 516,
 826, 1026, 1027, 1179, 1207, 1227
 Jerusalem, Hebrew University of, (*see also*
 Hebrew University of Jerusalem), 60, 730,
 1166
 Jerusalem, king of, in book of Joshua, 799
 Jerusalem, kingdom of, as translation of *bytdwd*,
 799, 800

- Jerusalem:
- archaeological history (1000 - 700 BC) of, 1180
 - as a small polity, 1172
 - as Canaanite town, 12, 13
 - as capital city of Judah, 3, 8, 13, 1154
 - as capital of Christian kingdom, 31
 - as City of David, 799
 - as destination of Exodus_H Group, 1078
 - besieged by Sennacherib, 510
 - building by Moses of, 1052
 - capture of, in Baylonian Chronicle of Nebuchadrezzar II, 511, 519
 - capture of, in Nebuchadrezzar II text, 511
 - centralisation of religious worship in, 8, 1117, 1119, 1146, 1154
 - Christian Kingdom of, 73, 1182
 - derived from Uru Salem, 822
 - Egyptian presence in, 1171
 - expansion in late 8th century BC, 1037
 - in biblical Conquest table, 733, 734
 - in Manetho's account, 1038
 - in Strabo's account, 1048
 - king of, conquered by Israelites, 140
 - population rise in, 992
 - siege by Neo-Babylonia of, 325
- Jesus (Christ), 36, 75, 516, 1187
- Jesus, as Islamic prophet, 1184
- Jesus, as religious Jew, 60
- Jesus, sacrifice, 849, 853
- Jethro, father-in-law of Moses, 114, 118, 1050
- Jew (*y'hudi*), Hebrew, and Israelite, as explained by Hypothesis, **1093-1109**, 1177
- Jew(s), 30, 515, 1093, 1095, 1101, 1103, 1105, 1108, 1109
- Jew(s), definition of, 1103
- jewellery in central hill country, paucity of, 783
- jewellery:
- stamp seal(s) incorporated into, 659
 - trade in, 571
 - use of precious metals in, 624
- Jewish Encyclopedia, The*, 119, 864, 881, 1050
- Jewish or Judahite community at Elephantine, 835, 970-972
- Jewish-Christian community(s), 36
- Jewishness, as an ethno-religious identity, 1108
- Jews:
- as adherents to Judaism, 1187
 - as People_H of the Biblical Tradition, 1105, **1106**, 1109
 - as synonym for Hebrews and Israelites, 1093, 1098, **1106**
 - expulsion from Egypt of, 1051
 - expulsion from Egypt of, in Hecataeus' account, 1035
 - expulsion from Egypt to Syria of, in Chaeremon's account, 1047
 - from Judahites, transition to, 1000-1001, 1101-1103
 - history of, 1051
 - history of, in Hecataeus' account, 1035
 - in Apion's account, 1048
 - in Egypt afflicted with disease, in Lysimachus' account, 1049
 - not referenced in Manetho's account, 1037
 - of Judah (Judaea), not referenced in Herodotus' account, 1034
 - origins of, as referenced by historians, 1052
 - origins of, in Manetho's account, 1037
- Jezebel (wife of Ahab of Israel), 840
- Jezirah, 174, 175, 317
- Jezreel Valley region, Merneptah Stele, 693
- Jezreel Valley, 379, 399
- Jiahu, 184
- Joash (king of Israel), on Tell al-Rimah Stele, 503
- Joash (king of Israel), (*see also* Jehoash), 503, 518
- Jobab (king of Madon), 139
- Jochebed, wife and aunt of Amram, 113
- Joel, 985
- John, Gospel of, 65, 75
- Jokneam, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Jokneam, in screening test table of the Conquest, 751, 755, 756
- Jokneam's king, conquered by Israelites, 140

INDEX

- Jones and McEvedy, 1079
- Jones, Judge, 146
- Joppa, 429
- Jordan River, 98, 103, 132, 137, 138, 725, 764
- Jordan River, invasion launched from east of, characteristic of the Conquest, 732
- Jordan Valley, 783
- Jordan, 175, 697, 725, 776
- Jordan, present-day, 178, 293
- Joseph, 96, 97, 102, 112, 149, 702, 933
- Joseph:
- as a chapter in Koran, 46
 - as ancestor of the Israelites, 1087
 - attempted seduction of, 933
 - biblical coat of many colours of, 109, 524
 - birth date of, 149
 - called Peteseoph, in Chaeremon's account, 1047
 - coat with long sleeves of, 109
 - Egyptian name, Zaphenath-paneah, of, 110
 - interpretation of dreams by, 934-935
 - no evidence of existence of, 711
 - story of, 90
- Josephus, (*see also* Josephus, Flavius), 52, 59, 682, 685, 977, 1033, **1049-1050**, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1079, 1093, 1212
- Josephus, as Jewish-Roman historian, 394
- Josephus, equation of Exodus with Hyksos expulsion by, 161
- Joshua, 75, 129, 731
- Joshua, appointment as leader, 137
- Joshua, as author of the the book of Joshua, 1158
- Joshua, book of, 38, 39, 75, 99, **138-143**, 477
- Joshua's launch of invasion of Canaan, 138
- Josiah (king of Judah), 11, 513, 916, 995, 1004, 999, 1018, 1113, 1120, 1155
- Josiah (king of Judah), reforms of, 9, 13, 853, 859, 991, 994-997, 998, 1004, 1005, 1155, 1172
- Josiah, motives for revitalising Monotheistic Yahwism, 1120
- Jotham (king of Judah), (*see also* Yehotam), 509
- Jubilee Year, 125
- Jubilees, book of, 54, 881
- Jud(a)ea as destination of Jews from Egypt, 1052
- Judaea, as referenced by Hecataeus, 1035
- Judaea, theocracy of, as referenced by Hecataeus, 1035-1036
- Judah (*yehudah*), potential link to Yahu, 1181
- Judah, (*see also* Yahud), 335
- Judah, 4, 8, 9, 108, 112, 142, 175, 325, 327, 384, 392, **474**, 503, **507-517**, 523, 651, 654, 656, 658, 659, 661, 662, 917, 1017
- Judah, biblical, (*see also* biblical Judah), 10
- Judah, historical (kingdom of), (*see also* Judah_H, (kingdom of)), 2, 10, **507-513**, 523
- Judah:
- actual history of, 496, **507-517**, 523
 - as a destination of the Exodus_H Group, 1078
 - as a son of Jacob, 1101
 - as a theocratic state, 1104
 - as a theocratic Yahwist state, 1145, 1156
 - as a tributary of Assyria, 994
 - as a vassal state of Assyria, 322, 323
 - as an Egyptian buffer state, 1063
 - as an integrated Yahwist state, 993
 - as destination of Jews from Egypt, 1052
 - as the name of a kingdom or nation, 665
 - as the name of the southern kingdom, 665
 - as the recipient of the royal birthright, 90
 - Assyrian invasion of, 212, 320-323, 1057, 1081
 - Babylonian destruction of, 1105, 1178
 - Canaanite heritage of, 981-982
 - chronology of biblical kingdom of, 10, 169-170
 - chronology of historical kingdom of, 10, 342, 523
 - District of, 517
 - Egyptian migration to, 1065
 - emergence of historical kingdom of, 473, 523
 - Hasmonean Kingdom of, (*see also* Hasmonean Kingdom of Judah), 333, 335

- high priest of, (*see* high priest of Judah), 1036
- historical kingdom of, 586 BC - AD 1, 514-517, 523
- historical kingdom of, 750 - 586 BC, 507-513, 523
- invasion by Shoshenq I of, not mentioned in Egyptian records, 498-499
- kingdom of, 1057, 1113-1115
- kingdom of, as the House of David, 799
- kings of, 153, 155, 157, 354
- literacy in, 1122
- map of in 750 BC, 474
- men of, (*see also yehudim* and Judahites), 1101
- migration from Egypt of people to, 1179
- name of, 1181
- nation of, 1156
- on Ahaz royal seal impression, **509**, 519
- on Esarhaddon Prism B, 511
- on Tiglathpileser Inscription II R67, 507, 509, 512
- population of, 1104
- (royal) seals of, (*see also* royal seals of Judah), 651-662, 1027-1030
- receptivity to immigration of, 1056
- religious leaders in, 970
- Southern Kingdom of, **10**, 88, 170, 504, **507-513**, 520-**523**, 665, 889, 974, 991-994, **1094**, 1101, 1141, **1160**
- Southern Kingdom of, biblical setting for, 170
- table of actual history of, 508-511
- theocracy of, 1144
- theocratic kingdom of, 1134
- threat from Assyria, 1114
- Judah_H, (kingdom of), (*see also* Judah, historical (kingdom of)), 2, 3, 4, 6-9, 11, 13, 523, 1086, 1107-1109, 1133-1134, 1202
- Judah_H:
- Assyrian invasion of, 13
- Babylonian destruction of, 11, 13
- emergence of, 523
- Judahite(s), (*see also* Judahite(s)_H and Judahite(s)_B), 3, 6, 8, 11, 507, 510, 511, 513, 515, 1018, 1148, 1149, 1151, **1094**, 1106, 1202
- Judahite(s):
- as members of Hebrew family, 1099
- as Monotheistic Yahwists, 1108
- biblical, (*see also* Judahite(s)_B), 1095, 1202
- definition of, 1202
- deportation by (Neo-)Babylonia of, 325
- ethnic identity of, **1092-1094**
- ethnic profile(s) of, **1094**, 1146
- general, (*see also* Judahite(s)_H and Judahite(s)_B), **1094**, 1106
- historical, (*see also* Judahite(s)_H), 4, 1095, 1100-1101, 1202
- language of, 365
- referenced on Taylor Prism, **510**
- release from exile of, 327
- separation from Samaritan(s), 1002
- Judahite(s)_B, (*see also* biblical Judahite(s)), 1095, 1202
- Judahite(s)_H, (*see also* historical Judahite(s)), 3, 6, 9, 11, 12, 13, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1100-1101, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1109, 1151, 1202
- Judahite(s)_H, as subject(s) of Judah_H, 507, 1101, 1202
- Judahite(s)_H, definition of, 1101, 1202
- Judahite:
- alliance with Egypt, 993
- aristocracy or priests as ancestors of the Levites, 1075
- clans, 11, 12
- community at Elephantine, Aramaic speaking, 835, 970-972
- deportees, to Assyria, 12
- deportees, to Babylon, 12
- native(s) in Judah, (*see also* native or indigenous Judahite(s)), 1139, 1151
- or Jewish community at Elephantine, 835, 970-972
- priests within Judahite society, 1151
- royalty or aristocracy, **1151**
- society, hypothetical structure of, **1151**
- Judahite-Egyptian alliance, evidence for, 1180
- Judahite_H native(s), (*see also* native Judahite(s)), 6, 13, 993, 1018, 1101, 1104-1106, 1108-1109, 1113-1114, 1117, 1148-1149, 1206
- Judahites to Jews, transition from, 1000-1001, 1101-1103
- Judahites_H, as the People_H of the Biblical Tradition, 6, 9, **11-13**, 917, **1105-1106**, 1109, 1129, 1177, 1198, 1206
- Judah's king's capture, in Baylonian Chronicle of Nebuchadrezzar II, 511
- Judah's links to Egypt, 1026-1032

INDEX

- Judah's new king's appointment, in Baylonian Chronicle of Nebuchadrezzar II, 511
- Judaic belief system, 76
- Judaic calendar, feasts and festivals in, 1021
- Judaism and Monotheistic Yahwism, difference between, 998-1000
- Judaism from Monotheistic Yahwism, transformation to, 1000-1001, 1103, 1105
- Judaism, 12, 15, 30, 33, 35, 47, 58, 61, 67, 75-76, 409, 424, 515, 812, 878, 881, 903, 951, 953, 970, 981, **998-1005**, 1008, **1101-1109**, 1121, 1128, 1182, 1184, 1185, 1187-1195, 1197, 1201, 1204
- Judaism:
- as an emerging religion, 1002
 - basic beliefs of, 1187-1190
 - birth of, 1000-1001
 - core articles of faith of, 1191-1192
 - early history of, 1000-1001
 - emergence from Monotheistic Yahwism of, 998-1001
 - general characteristics of, 1193-1195
 - mystical branches of, 1182
 - transition to, from Monotheistic Yahwism, 970
- Judea:
- in Apion's account, 1048
 - in Lysimachus' account, 1049
 - people of, 1051
 - Roman province of, (*see also* Iudaea, Roman province of), 516, 517
 - Roman province of, 334, 335
- Judea_H, 1109
- Judean Desert Scrolls, 51, 57
- Judeo-Christian belief system, 41
- Judeo-Christian(s), 58
- Judeophobia, 1051
- Judge Nahar, 821, 826
- Judges, Bible's book of, 640
- Judith, a Hittite, 106, 112
- juieu*, an Old French word, 1103
- Julius Caesar, 335
- Jung, Carl, 19
- Jupiter, temple of, in Lysimachus' account, 1049
- Kadashman Enlil I (king of Babylon), referenced in Amarna Tablets, 637
- Kadashman-Buriash (king of Babylon), 251
- Kadesh Barnea, (*see also* biblical Kadesh-Barnea), 129, 133, 135, 139, 724, 727, 728, 1030
- Kadesh, Canaanite Goddess, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
- Kadesh, the town of, (*see also* Qadesh), 272, 280, 349, 353, 382-383, 437, 537, 639, 671, 913
- Kadesh-Barnea, in screening test table of the Conquest, 746, 754
- Kain, 131
- kaine diatheka*, 35
- Kakkab, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Kaldu, (*see also* Chaldean(s)), 316
- Kallinus of Ephesus, 1181
- Kamis, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Kamose (as prince of Thebes), 380, 400
- Kamose (king of Egypt), 262
- Kana, writing system of Japan, 589
- Kanish, 249
- Karaman, 271
- Karaotet (queen of Egypt), 1062, 1064
- Karaotet Merimut Henemetibamun, (*see also* Karaotet (queen of Egypt)), 1062
- Karkisha, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Karmas, Adelle, 1217
- Karnak Temple Complex, 907, 908, 909, 910-911, 918, 1173, 1177
- Karnak Temple Complex, Hypostyle Hall of, 911
- Karnak Temple of Amun, 895
- Karnak, 418, 436, 470, 905, 909
- Kas, 578
- Kashta (king of Kush or Nubia), (*see also* Nimaartre), 550, 924, 1014
- Kashta (the Kushite), 924
- Kaska(s), 447, 270, 271, 273
- Kassite Babylonia in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 310, 311
- Kassite Dynasty (of Babylonia), demise of, 442

INDEX

- Kassite Dynasty of Babylon, 211, 899, 248
Kassite Dynasty of Babylon, chronology of, 344-345
Kassite king of Babylonia, 271
Kassite names of Habiru on Tikunani Prism, 427, 428
Kassite(s), 248, 627
Kassites in 2nd millennium BC, 309
Kaus (Edomite god), (*see also* Qaws), 491, 492
Kaus-Gabri (king of Edom), 493
Kausmalaka (king of Edom), 490, 493, 509
Kedesh, in biblical Conquest table, 733
Kedesh, in screening test table of the Conquest, 751, 754
Kedesh's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
Kehek, 526
Kempinsky, Aharon, 200
Kenyon, Kathleen, 831
Kepper (Meshwesh leader), 538
Keret (king of Ugarit), 493
Keret, Legend of, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
Kerioth, 1098
kesitah, (*see also* silver (money)), 91
Kessan, city of, in Artapanus' account, 1041, 1042
Kestel, tin mines at, 627
ketav Ashuri, 610
Ketef Hinnom cemetery, 75, 86
Ketef Hinnom silver plaque, 75, 86, **87**, 1007, 1056, 974
Keturah, 105
Ketuvim, (*see also* Writings, the books of the), 38, 39
Keykesh, 526, 538
Khabur River basin, 253
Khabur River, 315, 317
Khaefre (king of Egypt), 223
Khamudy (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398
Kharga, Oasis of, 548
Kharom Lake, 717
Kharru, (*see also* Hurru), 437, 692
Kharru, on Merneptah Stele, 164
Kharu, (*see also* Hurru), 437
Khata'na, 704
Khatana-Qantir, (*see also* Tell el Daba), 163
Khatti, (*see also* Hittite Empire), 268, 538
Khenephres, stepfather of Moses in Artapanus' account, 1041, 1042, 1061
Khirbat an-Nahas, 493
Khirbet al-Qom, 678
Khirbet el-Kom, 969
Khirbet el-Kom, Yahweh linked to Asherah at, 833
Khirbet Qumran, 55
Khnum (Egyptian god), 935
Khnumhotep (nomarch of Egypt), tomb of, 374, **375**
Khorsabad, 962
Khufu (king of Egypt), 223, 710
Khuzestan province of Iran, 230
Khyan (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398
Kibroth-hattaavah, 128, 135
Kiddin-Khutran I (king of Elam), 259
Kidron Valley, 511
KI-EN-GIR, 214
King James Bible or Version, (*see also* KJV), 32, 59, 63, 801, 955, 966, 1021
king list(s), 338
King of (the) Gods, an epithet of Amun, 907, 909, 912
King of Anshan and Susa, 259
king of Cush, Tirhakah, 993
King of Hanilgalbat, 256
king of heaven, in reference to Baal-Haddad, 821
King of Sumer and Akkad, 244, 251, 259
King of the Hurrians, (*see also* Hurrians, King of the), 286, 241
King of truth, in Egyptian religion, 904
King Tut, (*see also* Tutankhamun (king of Egypt)), 265, 410

INDEX

- king, definition of, 1203
- king, label addressed to the, on Lamalekh jar(s), 654
- King's Highway, 490
- kings of Israel and Judah, (*see also* Israel, kings of, or Judah, kings of), 153
- kings of Israel and Judah, genealogy of, 155
- Kingu, Tiamat's husband, in Enuma Elish creation epic, 899
- Kirenzi (king of Arrapkha), 241
- Kiriath-jearim, 139
- Kirkuk, 241, 254, 861, 936, 937
- Kish, **210**, 214, 215, 219, 220, 245, 248, 862
- Kish, 1st Dynasty of, 357
- Kitchen, Kenneth, 156, 157, 1061, 1062, 1165, 1169
- Kittim, 131, 162, 175, 238, 318, 446, 474, 572
- Kittim, as biblical name for Cyprus, 131, 162
- Kitzmilller v. Dover Area School District, 146
- Kizzuwatna in 2nd millennium BC, 310
- Kizzuwatna, 287, 241, 269, 270, 476
- KJV, (*see also* King James Bible), 63, 955, 956
- Klein, F. A., 697
- Knesset of Israel, 60
- Knights Templar, 1182
- Knossos, 276
- known history, 10
- Known History, plane of, 9, 10
- Kodesh, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
- Kohathites, 127
- kohen*, 853
- Koine Greek, 52, 64
- Konya Plain, 271
- Köppen-Geiger classification of climate zones, 187
- Korah, 129
- Koran, 33, 46-48, 878, 1184, 1188, 1189, 1194
- Koran, logical issues with, 46-48
- Korean Hangul script, 590
- Kossier, 574
- Kothar wa-Hasis, 982
- krt*, 837
- KTK, 962
- KTU (designation), (*see also* RS (designation)), 642
- Kudur-mabug (king of northern Elamite state), 259
- Kultepe, (*see also* Kanish), 249
- Kuntillat 'Ajrud, 678
- Kuntillet 'Ajrud, evidence of historical polytheism at, 969
- Kuntillet 'Ajrud, Yahweh linked to Asherah at, 833, 834
- Kura, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Kurdish region, 175
- Kurigalzu II (king of Babylon), 251, 259
- Kurkh Monolith, (*see also* Kurkh Stele), 498
- Kurkh Stele, (*see also* Stele of Shalmaneser III, 158)
- Kurkh Stele, 494, 498, 500, 501, 518, 961
- Kurkh Stele:
- reference to Ahab on, 498, 500
 - reference to Ammon on, 491, 493
 - reference to Israel on, 498, 500, 501, 667, 706
 - reference to Levantine coalition against Assyria on, 494, 500
- Kush (or Nubia), 128, 175, 924
- Kush, in Table of Nations, 89
- Kush, location in relation to Egypt, 263
- Kushite Dynasty (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian 25th (or Nubian) Dynasty), 3, 5, 545, 1014, 1147, 1050
- Kushite invasion of Egypt, (*see also* Egypt, Kushite or Nubian invasion of), 1042, 1043, 1046
- Kushite(s), (*see also* Nubian(s)), 128, 1014, 1046, 1060, 1063, 1089, 1090
- Kushite, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
- Kushite, the, as epithet for Kashta, 924
- Kushites, (*see also* Ethiopians), 545
- Kussara, 268
- Kutir-nahhunte (king of Babylon), 259

- Kuwait, 175
- La Bible de Jerusalem*, 66, 67
- lā-wū*, meaning to join, 1067, 1073, 1083
- Laban, 133, 437
- Laban, Rebekah's brother, 107, 112
- Labarna II (Hittite king), 268
- Labashi-Marduk (king of Babylon), 32
- Lab'ayu (Apiru leader or prince of Shechem), 389, 429, 605, 764
- Lab'ayu (prince of Shechem), as referenced in Amarna Tablets, 635, 638, 639
- La'bum (father of Sargon I), 862
- Lachish, 12, 139, 295, 450, 454, 513, 656, 993, 1018
- Lachish:
- Fosse Temple at, 857
 - in biblical Conquest table, 733
 - in screening test table of the Conquest, 749, 755, 756
 - siege by (Neo-)Babylonia of, 325
- Lachish's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Lagash, **210**, 214, 215, 220, 245, 248
- Laish, (*see also* Dan), 295, 735, 750, 754
- Lamelekh Jar handle seal impressions, examples of, 654, 655, 658
- Lamelekh Jar(s), **654-658**, 661, 1028
- Lamelekh Jar(s):
- location of, 657
 - royal emblems on, 655
 - royal insignia on handles of, 654, 655
- lamelekh label, on Lamelekh Jar(s)*, 654
- land allocation to Tribes of Israel, 142
- land of Canaan, (*see also* Promised Land), 1087
- land of Canaan, 1024
- Land of Israel, 665
- land of milk and honey, 32, 135, 960,
- Land of Omri, as name for Israel_H, (*see also* House of Omri), 2
- Land of the Bible, The*, 371, 1163
- Land of the Hurrians, 241
- Langdon, Stephen, 862
- lapis lazuli, trade in, 571, 627
- Laqu, 317
- Larsa, **210**, 214, 215, 220, 244, 245, 248, 246, 477
- Larsa, Amorite dynasty in, 239
- Latakia, 641
- Late Bronze Age, 555
- Late Iron Age, 660
- Latin Vulgate, (*see also* Vulgate (Bible)), 70
- Latter Prophets, 39
- Lausanne, University of, 1116
- Lauzon, Mary, 1217
- Law of God, Book of the, (*see* Book of the Law of God)
- Law of Moses, 37
- Law of Retaliation, 135
- Law, (the), (*see also* Pentateuch or Torah), 8, 36, 38, **39**, 41, 45, 47, 75, 77, 78, 80, 98, 121, **133-137**, 139, 169, 681, 853, 996, 1001, 1048, 1136, 1144, 1154, 1196, **1203**, 1206, 1211
- Law, Book(s) of (the), (*see also* the Law, Book(s) of (the) Law, Pentateuch, or Torah), 88, 139, **995-997**
- Law, definition of, 1203
- lawa* or *lāwā*, Hebrew word meaning to join, 1067, 1073, 1075, 1083
- lawa* or *ve-yillavu*, link to *lē-wī*, 946
- layout and divisions of Hebrew Bible, 39
- layout of sections and flow in this book, 22
- lē-wī* link to *lawa* or *ve-yillavu*, 946
- Lē-wī* or *lē-wī*, 1067, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1075
- Leah, biblical, Laban's elder daughter, 107, 112, 315
- leather, trade in, 571
- Lebanese DNA M89 microsatellite segments of chromosome, 485
- Lebanon, 133, 175, 483
- Lebanon, unconquered areas of, 141
- Lebanon, Vale of, 140

- Lebata*, 1073
- Legend of Sargon, myth similar to Moses, 228, 686, 687, 862-864
- Lehab*, Hebrew word meaning Libyan, 1070
- Lehabim*, Hebrew word meaning Libyans, 524, 1070
- Lehav*, alternative Hebrew form of *Lehab*, 1070
- Lehavim*, Hebrew plural form of *Lehav*, 524
- Leiden Papyrus No 348, 432
- Leipzig, University of, 1164, 564, 787
- Lemba priests, with Cohen gene, 1182
- Lemche, Niels Peter, 1166, 1169, 1170
- Leontopolis, 922, 923, 924, 1013, 1031, 1052
- Leontopolis, capital of 23rd Dynasty, 1059, 1065
- Leontopolis, in Artapanus' account, 1042, 1045
- lepers, expulsion of, 128
- Leshem, (*see also* Dan), 735
- let it be, (*see also* Amen, prayer ending), 915
- Levant, 304, 579
- Levant:
- 1550 - 1000 BC, political situation prior to the Conquest in, 736
 - 1550 - 1100 BC, historical invasions of, 737-740
 - 1550 - 1150 BC, foreign occupation of, 475-476
 - 750 BC, political structure of, 473-523
 - Assyrian invasion of, 3, 4, 5, 13, 320-323, 1052
 - definition of, 175, 1203
 - Egyptian forces in, 1031
 - links to Egypt of, 713
 - Sea Peoples invasion of, 384
- Levantine Iron Age polities, emergence of, 523
- Levantine or Aramean coalition against Assyria, 494, 500
- Levata* or *levata*, (*see also* Libu), 5, 1083, 1148, 1073, 1074
- Levi:
- biblical name of, 6, 14, 108, 112, 1149, 1067, 1074
 - son of Jacob, 112, 137, 1067
 - tribe of, 98, 853
- Leviathan, 820, 841
- Levite or Levitical priests, 1069, **1075**
- Levite priesthood:
- as a state within a state, 1137, 1145
 - as successors of Exodus_n Group, 1084
 - central role for, 1112
 - hypothetical origins of, **1075**
 - links to House of Amun, 1072, **1075**, 1076
 - modelled on House of Amun, 1081
 - similarity to House of Amun, 1170-1171, 1177
- Levite priests:
- as administrators, 1135
 - as collectors of the tithe (tax or royalty), 1135
 - as custodians of the religious monopoly, 1135
 - as judges or interpreters of the law, 1135, 1136
 - as teachers of Mosaic Law, 1135
 - authority to impose death penalty of, 1137
 - exemption from military service of, 1136
- Levite(s), (*see also* son(s) of Levi), 7, 8, 121, 127, 128, 130-132, 735, 976, 979, 1011, 1150, 1151, 1154, 1068, **1075**
- Levite(s)_B, (*see also* biblical Levite(s)), 1066, 1074
- Levite(s)_h, (*see also* Hypothetical Levite(s)), 1066-1076, **1075**
- Levite:
- control over royal succession, 1068
 - link to Libyans (Libu or Livu), 5, 6, **1075**, 1139, 1151, 1170-1171, 1177
 - monopoly control of religion, 1068
 - Moses, linked to Midianite Moses, 79
 - or Livu priests, 1141
 - tribe, (*see also* Levite(s)), 1067
- Levite(s):
- accorded special status, 8, 1134, 1154
 - as a proportion of the population, 1137
 - as authors of Proto-Biblical Literature, 1137
 - as the chosen among the chosen, 1135
 - as different from other tribes, 1135
 - as elite priestly class, 1119
 - as having special status, 8, 1154
 - as a joined (*lāwā*) group, 1075
 - as religious governors, 1135

- average per capita revenue of, 1069-1070
 City of the, 1182
 coalescence around priests of Amun of, 1171
 connection to Libu (Livu) of, 1177
 dedication of, 128
 dominant hereditary role in Judahite society of, 1137
 effectively being above the law, 1069
 Egyptian names among, 1022
 Egyptian origins of, **1075**
 hypothetical origins of, 1066-1076, **1075**
 including Israelite_H aristocracy and priests, 1075
 including Judahite_H aristocracy and priests, 1075
 link to Egypt of, 1070-1071
 motives in composing Proto-Biblical Literature of, 1137
 not allocated a tribal area, 1135
 proportion of population in Judah of, 1069, 1079
 right to levy a religious tax of, 1137
 within Judahite society, 1151
- Levites_H, hypothetical origins of, 1075
- Levitical priesthood, 6, 8, 1149
- Levitical priesthood, as a hereditary theopolitical oligarchy, 9, 1155
- Leviticus, book of, 38, 39, 98, 124-126
- Lewi*, Hebrew name, 5, 6, 1083, 1148, 1149
- Lewi*, *Livu*, and *Luvi* (Hebrew) and *Libu* and *Livu* (Egyptian), link between, 5, 6, **1075**, **1151**, 1171
- lex talionis, 120, 135, 871
- Lî·vû* or *lî·vû*, 1073, 1074, 1083
- libation offering, as an offering type, 851
- Libnah, 139
- Libnah, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Libnah's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Library of Congress, 60
- Libu (Livu), as name of Libyan-Egyptians, 1171
- Libu (Livu), connection to Levites, 5, 6, **1075**, 1139, **1151**, 1171, 1177
- Libu (Livu), Egyptian language of, 1077
- Libu (Livu), potential link to Luvubu (Luvuvhu) River, 1182
- Libu* and *Livu* (Egyptian) and *Livu*, *Luvi*, and *Lewi* (Hebrew), link between, 5, 6, **1075**, **1151**, 1171
- Libu or *Libu*, (*see also* Livu or Rebw), 5, 6, 14, 175, 307, 350, 524, **526**, **529**, 536-538, 543, **544**, 551-552, 1012-1016, 1059, **1072-1078**, 1083, 1085, 1139-1140, 1148-1149, **1151**, 1171, 1174-1176, 1177-1178, 1182
- Libu, as member of Sea Peoples, (*see also* Livu and Rebw), 307
- libu*, Egyptian word meaning Libyan, 1073
- Libuwa*, as a generic term for Africa, 525
- Libya or *Libya*, 172, 174, 175, 304, 448, 524, **526**, 1073
- Libya, potential links to Southern Levant, 1181
- Libyan(s), **524-552**
- Libyan(s), picture(s) of, 527, 528, 532, 1090
- Libyan:
- (im)migrants, influx into Egypt of, 1012
 - as an Egyptian ethnic grouping, 706, 1089, 1090
 - coast, 579
 - connections to the Biblical Tradition, 1060
 - control of House of Amun, 547
 - Dynasties, collapse of, 543
 - Dynasty, (*see also* Egyptian 22nd Dynasty), 524, 541, 922, 1013
 - Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
 - homeland, map of, 526
 - Libu (Livu) link to Levites, 5, 6, **1075**, 1139, 1151, 1170-1171, 1177
 - princes, with multi-coloured coats, 527, 532, 1090
 - tribes, 525, 526
 - tribes, ancestral domains of, 526
- Libyan-Egyptian_(H) (immigrants) to Judah, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 13, 14, **1075**
- Libyan-Egyptian(s), 6, 14, **524-552**, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1077, 1083
- Libyan-Egyptian:
- administrators and soldiers within Judahite society, 1151
 - as the ethnicity of Moses, 1065
 - immigrants in Judah, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1107, 1109, 1114, 1139, **1151**

- immigrants to Judah, hypothetical, (*see also* Libyan-Egyptian_(h) (immigrants)), 4, 5, **1075**
- immigrants, as subjects of Judah_{II}, 1149, 1151
- priests, as the ancestors of the Levites, **1075**
- priests, within Judahite society, 1151
- refugees to other countries, 1180
- refugees, **1075**
- royal families, emigration of, 1115
- Libyans, (Tehenu), on Merneptah Stele, 692
- Libyes*, 525
- Libyo-Berber tribes, 534
- life for life, 135
- Lim Dynasty, of Mari, 246
- Lim, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Limpopo River, 1182
- Linear A script, 587, 600
- Linear B script, 277, 587, 600
- Linear Elamite script, **587**, 600
- linear script, definition of, 606
- linen, trade in, 570, 575
- lingua franca:
- Akkadian language as, 586, 593
 - Aramaic as, 315, 319, 360, 970
- linguistic record, as part of definition of writing, 588
- lip of Canaan, as descriptor of Hebrew language, 364
- Lipit-Ishtar, code of, 868
- Litani River, 317
- Litau, Aramaean tribe of, 316
- literacy, in Judah, 1122
- Little Ice Age, 183
- Liverpool, University of, 1165
- Livu (Libu), potential link to Luvuvhu (Luvubu) River, 1182
- Livu* and *Libu* (Egyptian) and *Livu*, *Luvi*, and *Lewi* (Hebrew), link between, 5, 6, **1075**, **1151**, 1171
- Livu or Levite priests, 1141
- Livu, (*see also* Libu or Rebw), 5, 6, 14, 524, **529**, 1059, 1072, 1073, 1074, **1075**, 1076-1078, 1083, 1085, 1139-1141, 1148-1149, **1151**, 1171, 1174, 1177, 1178, 1182
- Livu*, as a Hebrew name, 1148, 1149
- Livu*, as a Hebrew word, 5, 6, 1074, 1151, 1171
- livu*, as Egyptian word meaning Libyan, 1073
- Livu*, *Luvi*, and *Lewi* (Hebrew) and *Libu* and *Livu* (Egyptian), link between, 5, 6, **1075**, **1151**, 1171
- Liwata*, 529, 1073
- lmlk* label, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 654, 658
- Loadicia, Council of, 37
- location of the Tribes of Israel, 142
- logical inconsistencies in Bible, (*see also* biblical inconsistencies or anachronisms), 153, 168
- logical issues, with Bible and Koran, 47-48
- logogram(s), 589
- logograph(s), 596
- logographic (writing) systems, 588, 589
- logographic symbol(s), 589
- logo-syllabic system, 586, 591, 593
- Long Chronology, 339
- Lord God, 819
- lord of heaven and of the earth, as epithet for Amun, 912
- Lord of Heaven, 837
- Lord of the Cataract Region, 935
- Lord of the Phallus, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- Lord of truth, 906, 915, 927
- Lost Books of the Bible, 40
- Lost Secrets of the Sacred Ark*, 1182
- Lot, 103, 112
- Lotan, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822, 837
- Lot's daughters, 104
- Lot's wife, 104, 112
- Louvre Museum (Paris), 55, 635, 642, 697, 868, 913
- Low Chronology, (*see also* Short Chronology), 339
- lower criticism of the Bible, (*see also* biblical criticism or textual criticism), 78

- Lower Egypt, 223, 539, 540, 543, 547, 548, 1012, 1052
- Lower Mesopotamia, (*see* Southern Mesopotamia)
- Lubim*, Hebrew word meaning Libyans, 524, 1070
- Lugal-anne-mundu (king of Adab), 230
- Lugal-Zage-Si (king of Umma), 220
- Luhi-ishan (king of Elam), 230
- Luka, member of Sea Peoples, 307, 448, 537
- Luke, Gospel of, 65, 119
- Luria, Isaac, 944
- Luvi*, *Livu*, and *Lewi* (Hebrew) and *Libu* and *Livu* (Egyptian), link between, 5, 6, **1075**, **1151**, 1171
- Luvi* (*Lū·vī*), as Hebrew singular form of *Luvim* or *Lubim*, 5, 6, 1070, 1073-1075, 1083, 1148-1149, 1171, 1083
- Luvian cuneiform, **587**, 594, 600
- Luvian hieroglyphic script, **587**, 600, 603
- Luvian hieroglyphs, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
- Luvian language, (*see also* Luvian language), 495, 463, 465
- Luvian(s), (*see also* Luvian(s)), 447, 594
- Luvim*, inferred alternative Hebrew word meaning Libyans, 524
- Luvuvhu (Luvubu) River, potential link to *Livu* (*Libu*), 1182
- Luwata(h)* or *lwata(h)*, (*see also* *Libu*), 5, 529, 1073, 1074, 1083, 1148
- Luwate*, 529, 1073
- Luvian language, 268
- Luvian(s), (*see also* Luvian(s)), 273, 358
- Luxor, 527, 909
- luxury goods, trade in, 571
- Luz, (*see also* Bethel), 733, 750
- Lvata*, (*see also* *Libu*), 529, 1073
- Lwatae* or *lwatae*, (*see also* *Libu*), 5, 529, 1073, 1074, 1083, 1148
- Lwatah*, (*see also* *Libu*), 1073
- LXX, (*see also* Septuagint), 52-53
- LXX, definition of, 1203
- Lycian language, 268
- Lysimachus, Julius, 1033, **1049**, 1053, 1056, 1213, 1227
- Lysimachus, kingdom of, 331, **332**
- Ma, (*see also* Maasha or Meshwesh), 5, 525, **533**, 541, 551, **1016**, 1044, 1059, 1065, 1078, 1085, 1148
- Ma, (Great) Chiefs of the, (*see also* (Great) Chiefs of the Meshwesh), 533, 541, 1044, 1059, 1062, 1072, 1080
- Maahes (ruling caste of priests), 548
- Maasha (Meshwesh), a Libyan-Egyptian people linked to Maasha_h, 1176-1177
- Maasha or *Maasha*, a Libyan-Egyptian tribe, (*see also* Meshwesh or Ma), 5, 6, 14, 307, 448, 524-**526**, **533**, 551-552, 684, 687, 864, 883, 944, 1012, **1016**, 1044, 1059, 1060, **1065**-1066, 1170, 1072, 1076, 1078, 1081, **1085**, 1147, 1148, 1174, 1177-1178
- Maasha or *Maasha*, as the name for the Hypothetical Moses, 1060, 1170
- Maasha, five fortresses of, 1044
- Maasha, Great Chiefs of the, (*see also* Great Chiefs of the Meshwesh), 533, 541, **544**, 1044, 1059, 1062, 1072, 1080
- Maasha_h (Moses), as author of the Pentateuch, 1171
- Maasha_h and Hezekiah, conjectured agreement between, 1149-1150
- Maasha_h, (*see also* Hypothetical Moses), 6, 7, 14, **1059-1065**, 1066, 1139, 1141, 1148-1150
- Maasha_h:
- as leader of Exodus_h Group, 1077, 1081
 - as leader of Libyan-Egyptian immigrants, 1115
 - as the hypothetical figure on whom biblical Moses is based, 1170, 1176
 - birth date of, **1065**
 - defection to Nubian side, 1063
 - ethnicity of, **1065**
 - family tree of, **1064**
 - historical profile of, **1065**
 - linked to the Libyan-Egyptian Maasha (Meshwesh) people, 1176-1177
 - the Hypothetical Moses or Moshe, 6, 7, 14, 1059-1065, 1066, 1139, 1141, 1148-1150
 - within Judahite society, 1151

INDEX

- Maatkare (wife of Osorkon I), 549
- Maccabee, Judah, 333, 516
- Maccabees, book of, 52
- Maccebean kingdom, 517
- Maccebean rebellion, 516
- Macedon, 329
- Macedonian Empire (336 - 323 BC), **212**, 314, 329-330
- Macedonian Empire in 323 BC, map of, **330**
- Macedonian Empire, **212**, 517
- Machpelah, cave of, 105
- Macleod, Lord, 1006
- Madon, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Madon's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- magic, prohibition of, 125
- Mahalath, Ishmael's daughter, 112
- Maittani, (*see also* Mitanni), 287
- Makkedah, 139
- Makkedah, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Makkedah's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- malachite, ore of copper, 619, 621
- Malawi, potential link to Mallowi, 1182
- Malik-rammu (king of Edom), 493
- Malkata, 535
- Mallowi, potential link to Malawi, 1182
- Malta, 487
- Mamre, 105
- Mamshit identifier, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 656, 658, 661
- Mamshit, 656, 658, 661
- Man of Baal, 838
- Manasseh (king of Judah), 354, 511, 519, 852, 967, 971, 986, 994-995, 998, 1004
- Manasseh (king of Judah), human sacrifice by, 852
- Manasseh (king of Judah), on Esarhaddon Prism B, 511, 519
- Manasseh, son of Joseph, 108, 111, 112
- Manasseh, tribe of, 81, 84, 127, 132, 134, 141, 142, 1002, 1230
- Manetho, 395, 399, 405, 685, 1033, 1037-1040, 1213
- Manley, Bill, 371
- mana, 75, 117
- Manzala, Lake, 723
- Marah, 117, 724
- Marchalianus, Codex of, (*see also* Codex Marchalianus), 64
- Mardin, 235
- Marduk temple complex, 931
- Marduk, 148, 326, 872, 982
- Marduk, as principal deity of Babylon, 247
- Marduk, as son of Enki or Ea, in Enuma Elish creation epic, 870, 899
- Marduk, god of Babylon, in Enuma Elish creation epic, 899
- Marduk, God of Righteousness, 870
- Marduk-apal-iddina (king of Babylon), 251
- Mari, **210-211**, 214, 220, 244, 245, 248, 246, 283, 373, 477, 855
- Mari, as a trading hub, 569, 575, 577
- Mari, chronology of, 343-344
- Mari:
- 3200 - 2000 BC, 210, 225-226
 - Amorite dynasty in, 211, 239
 - Amorite rule over Northern Levant of, 211, 283
 - as colony of Ur III, 210-211, 226
 - Babylonian destruction of, 246
 - in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 246
 - Mari documents with references to Habiru, 427
- marine creatures without scales, prohibition of, 124
- Mari's Lim Dynasty, 246
- maritime trade, in Late Bronze Age, 578
- Mark Anthony, 335
- Mark, Gospel of, 65
- market centers in EMANE, 575
- Marmarica, 524, 526
- Marriage of Martu, 561
- Marsa Matruh, 536

INDEX

- Martialis, Marcus Valerius, 49
- Martu or *Martu*, 229, 561
- Martu*, as Sumerian term for Amorite, 232, 234
- Martu, as tent-dwelling nomads, 234
- Martu, god of the Amorites, 561
- marya*, Mitanni warriors, 253
- maryannu*, 253, 388
- maryannu*, as Mitanni chariot-warrior class, 253
- māšā*, 1059
- Masada, 57
- Masada, excavations at, 1168
- Masaharta (High Priest of Amun), 548
- masha* link to *Moshe*, 946
- masha(h)*, as a Hebrew word, 113, 524, 681, 684, 687, 864, 946, 1059, 1060
- masha(h)*, meaning to draw out, 524, 681, 684, 687, 946, 1059
- masha*, 681, 687
- mashah* link to *Moshe*, 946
- Masonic traditions, 1182
- Masoretic Text, definition of, 1203
- Masoretic Text, the, 58
- mass circumcision of Israelites, (*see also* Israelites, mass circumcision of), 138
- massabah*, 816
- Massah and Meribah, 117
- Massah, 135
- master craftsman, as translation of biblical Amen, 917
- masturbation, divine act of, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- Mattanaḥ, 130
- Mattaniah (king of Judah), (*see also* Zedekiah (king of Judah), 325
- Mattathias (leader of the Hasmonean revolt), 333, 516
- Matthew, Gospel of, 41, 75
- Matthiae, Paolo, 671
- matzebah*, as an indication of Canaanite influence, 857
- matzeboth*, 816
- Maximalism, 1161
- Maximalist(s), 1160, 1161, 1163, 1169
- Maximalist-Minimalist Scale, 1159, 1162
- Maxyes or *Maxyes*, (*see also* Meshwesh), 459, 533
- Maxyes:
- as descendents of Trojans, 944
 - equated with Meshwesh, 944
 - with hair on right side of head, 944
- Mazar, Amihai, 27, 199, 299, 726, 730, 769, 780, 830, 890, 1166, 1169, 1170, 1216
- Mazar, Amihai, on continuity between Canaanites and Israelites, 970
- Mazdaism, 938
- Mazyes*, (*see also* Meshwesh), 533
- McEvedy and Jones, 193, 195, 199, 201, 202, 1079
- mə-šî-tî-hū* or *meshitihu*, Hebrew word meaning I pulled or drew him, 681, 1059
- mean annual rainfall zones in EMANE, 188
- Mecca, pilgrimage to, 849
- Medaba, 764
- Medes, 324, 327, 998
- Media, conquest by Assyria, 322
- Median(s), 513
- Medieval Warm Period, 183
- Medinet Habu, 163, 924
- Medinet Habu, temple of, 527, 538
- Mediterranean basin as trading zone, 570
- Mediterranean Sea in Josephus' account, 1049
- Megiddo, 203, 261, 281, 294, 295, 372, 376, 388, 429, 451, 454, 513, 764, 779, 883, 998, 999
- Megiddo:
- Canaanite influence in, 857
 - El statue from, 824
 - in biblical Conquest table, 733

INDEX

- in screening test table of the Conquest, 752, 754, 756
 king of, conquered by Israelites, 140
 on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Meir, Golda, 74
- Meir, necropolis at Cusae, 707
- Melchizedek (king of Salem), 822
- melekh*, generic designation meaning king, 837
- Meli(k)shipak (king of Babylon), 163, 251
- Melitene, 274
- Melkart, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822, 837
- Melqart, 485
- Melukha (Ethiopian general and ruler), 1031
- Memphis, 260, 399, 547, 703, 1014, 1015, 1115
- Memphis:
- as capital of Egypt, 261
 - in Artapanus' account, 1041
 - in Josephus' account, 1049
 - on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- men of Judah, (*see also yehudim* and Judahites), 1101
- Menahem (king of Israel), 157
- Menahem (king of Israel), on Iran Stele, 504, 518
- Menahem*, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Mendenhall, George, 788, 873, 1166, 1169
- Menelaus (king of Sparta), 459
- Menes (king of Egypt), 222
- Mentiju, 387, 436
- Mentu, Egyptian Semitic subgrouping, 707
- Mentuhotep II (king of Egypt), 223, 260, 372, 396
- Mephibosheth, 840
- Merari, (*see also* Meryre), 1023, 1069
- Merarites, 127
- merchant ship from Ulu Burun, in Late Bronze Age, 578, **583**
- merchant vessel from Egypt, 574
- Mereu-ka (vizier to king of Egypt), 624
- merging of Canaanite deities, 981-990
- merging of different themes and ideas in Pentateuch, **1138**
- Meribah, 130
- Meribath-kadesh, 130
- Meribbaal, 838, 840, 988
- Merimut, as name of Shepenupet I, 1062, 1063
- Merneptah (king of Egypt), 3, 13, 163, 266, 305, 449, 455, 456, 497, 537, 688, 689, 692, 693
- Merneptah (king of Egypt), encountered a people called Israel, 762
- Merneptah (king of Egypt), invasion path to Southern Levant of, **694**
- Merneptah Stele, 3, **164-165**, 525, **688-696**, 1147
- Merneptah Stele:
- definition of, 1203
 - inscription of poem on, **691**, 692
 - picture of, **688**
 - reference to people called Israel on, 497, 667, 688, 706
- Mer-ne-Ptah, Fortress of, 439
- Mer-ne-ptah, on Merneptah Stele, 692
- Merneptah's invasion of Levant, 736, 743, 756
- Meroe, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Merom, waters of, 140
- Merris, adoptive mother of Moses, 1041, 1061, 1063, 1065
- Meryamon, as Maasha_h's sister, 1064
- Meryamon (Meri-amon, Meryamun, or Meriamun), (*see also* Beloved of Amun, Miriam, or Rudamon), 350, 540, 692, 923, 1023, 1044, 1045, 1061, 1063-1065, 1170
- Mery-Amun*, (*see also* Beloved of Amun and Miriam), 1023
- Meryey (Tehenu commander), 537
- Meryey*, 1069
- Meryey, son of Ded, 1069
- Merykare (king of Egypt), 710
- Meryre II (king of Egypt), 535
- Meryre II (overseer of Nefertiti's harem), 528
- Meryre or *Meryre*, (*see also* Beloved of Re), 1023, 1069
- Mes-Anni-Padda (king of Ur I), 220

- mesh, 684, 864,
 Mesha (king of Moab), 158, 502, 698, 701
 Mesha Stele, 678, **697-701**, 764, 972, 984, 1099
 Mesha Stele:
 definition of, 1203
 example of Paleo-Hebrew script on, 697
 inscription on, **699**
 picture of, **697**
 reference to Omri, king of Israel, 498, 502, 518, 697
 reference to (kingdom of) Israel on, 502, 518, 667, 697
 reference to Moab on, 491, 493
 reference to Yahweh on, 502, 697, 847
 see also Moabite Stone, 158, 493
 Mesha, son of Chemosh, 698
 Mesher (Meshwesh leader), 538
meshesh, 684, 864
meshitihu or *mə-šî-ti-hû*, Hebrew word meaning I pulled or drew him, 113, 681, 684, 1059-1060
 Meshwesh, (*see also* Maasha or Ma), 448, 459, 524, 525, 526, **533-534**, 541, 684, 687, 944, 1012, 1014, 1044, 1147, 1059, 1060, 1065, 1072, 1075, 1076, 1078, 1148
 Meshwesh:
 a Libyan tribal group, 5, 14
 a Libyan-Egyptian people linked to Maasha, 1176-1177
 as member of Sea Peoples, 307
 bulls of the, 535
 circumcision of the, 883
 equated with Maxyes, 944
 five fortresses of the, 538, 540
 Great Chiefs of the, (*see also* Great Chiefs of the Meshwesh (Maasha or Ma), 533, 541, **544**, 1044, 1059, 1062, 1072, 1080
 land of, 538
 territories of, 1059
 Mesoamerica, 586
 Mesolithic Age, 180, 182
 Mesopotamia (2nd millennium BC), **211**, 243-257
 Mesopotamia (2nd millennium BC), independent Amorite kingdoms in, **211**, 239, 244
 Mesopotamia, 102, 148, 151, **210-212**, **245**, 561, 566
 Mesopotamia, chronology of, **210-212**, 342, 343-347
 Mesopotamia, definition of, 176, 1204
 Mesopotamian Enuma Elish creation epic, (*see also* Babylonian Epic of Creation), 899
 Mesopotamian impact on Canaanites, 377
 Mesopotamian influence on biblical sacrificial practice, 854-855
 Mesopotamian kingdoms (1800 BC), 245
 Mesopotamian pantheon of gods, (*see also* Sumero-Akkadian pantheon of gods), 897, 898
 Mesopotamian, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
 Messene (son of Amenhophis), in Chaeremon's account, 1047
 metal(s):
 appearance of, 619
 definition of, 617
 emergence of, 621
 native, (*see also* native metal(s)), 618
 properties of, 619
 role of, 616-633
 source of key (ores), 624
 meteoric iron, 621, 629
 meteoric iron, as gift from the gods, 629
 Methuselah Walk, tree ring records, 190
 Meyre (High Priest of Aten), 535
 mezizah, 881
 Michael, elistic theophoric element in, 825
 Michigan, University of, 788, 1166
 Middle Chronology, 339
 Middle East, definition of, 176
 Middle Euphrates, 174, 175
 Middle Kingdom (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian Middle Kingdom), **210**, 223, **260-261**
 Midian, 91, 105, 114, 846, 848, 935, 1050
 Midianite (or Ishmaelite) merchants, 109
 Midianite Moses, linked to Levite Moses, 79

- Midianites, 128
- Midianites, as members of Hebrew family, 1096, 1097
- Migdal-shechem, Canaanite influence in, 857
- Migdol, 91, 117, 723
- migration of Semites from Egypt, (*see also* Hyksos expulsion), 162
- migrations in Fertile Crescent (2nd millennium BC), impact of, 237-243
- mi-ka-ia, in Ebla, 673
- Mi-ka-il, 959
- mi-ka-il, in Ebla, 673
- Mi-ka-ya, 959
- mikvah*, 1195
- milah, 881
- Milcah, 112
- Milcom (Ammonite god), 491
- Milcom in the Bible, 967
- Miletus, 271, 277, 444, 457
- Milid, 274, 290
- Military Conquest Model, theory about origin(s) of Proto-Israelites, 786
- milk and honey, land of, (*see* land of milk and honey)
- milk and honey, land of, Egyptian epithet for land of Yaa, 960
- Milk, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Milkilu (king of Gezer), reference to Apiru in Amarna tablets, 430, 638, 639
- Milkom, god of Ammon, 1131
- Millawanda, 271
- Min, 913
- mina, 576
- Min-Amun, 906
- mineral, definition of, 618
- minim, 58
- Minimalism, 1161
- Minimalist(s), 1160, 1161, 1163, 1169, 1170, 1172
- Minoan civilisation of Crete, 275-276
- Minoan Crete in 2nd millennium BC, 309, 310
- Minoan Crete, 275
- Minoan(s), 237, 449
- Minor Prophets, 38, 39
- Minos (Cretan king), 275
- Minotaur in Greek mythology, 275
- Mira, 271
- miracles, 17
- miraculous events in the Bible, explained by Hypothesis, 1176
- Miriam, sister of Moses, 113, 128, 130, 1023, 1050, 1051, 1060, 1061, 1063, 1064, 1067, 1069
- Misrephoth-maim, 140
- Mitanni Empire, (*see also* Mitanni, Mitanni-Hurrian, or Hurrian-Mitanni Empire), 175, 207, **211**, 235, 421, 475, 476, 481
- Mitanni Empire:
- chronology of, **211**, 342, 352
 - during Amarna Period, 635, 638
 - prior to the Conquest, 736
- Mitanni, **211**, 237, 241, 245, 252, 270, 287
- Mitanni:
- as an Indo-Aryan group, 253
 - folklore, 933
 - Hittite invasion of, 255
 - impact on Canaanites, 367, 380, 383, 391
 - in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 309, 310, 312
 - kingdom (or state), (*see also* Mitanni-Hurrian Empire), 211, 251, 252, 257, 291
 - kings, table of reigns of, 253-257
 - location in relation to Egypt, 263
 - rule of Northern Levant, 211, 287-288, 606
- Mitannian Empire, (*see also* Mitanni-Hurrian Empire), 211, 444, 475
- Mitannian migrants, 939
- Mitannian, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
- Mitannians, as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 391, 1107
- Mitannian Empire, (*see also* Mitanni-Hurrian Empire), 211, 444
- Mitannian migrants, 939

INDEX

- Mitannian, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
- Mitannians, as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 391, 1107
- Mitanni-Egyptian border, 281, 310
- Mitanni-Egyptian peace treaty, 280
- Mitanni-Hurrian capital of Arrap(k)ha, 936
- Mitanni-Hurrian Empire, 245, **252-257**, 291, 473, 476, 802, 936, 938, 939
- Mitanni-Hurrian settlers, (*see also* Hurrian-Mitanni settlers), 932
- Mithra, Indo-Aryan deity of Mitanni, 253
- Mithridates VI (king of Pontus), 333
- Mitini (king of Ashkelon), 509
- Mittanni-Hurrian Empire, (*see also* Mitanni Empire), 473, 476
- Miya (ruler of Arashni), 674
- Mizpah, land of, 140
- Mizpah, Vale of, 140
- Mizpeh, 514
- mlk*, 837
- mmst*, (*see also* Mamshit), 656, 658
- mn* or *'ā-mên*, Hebrew word, 917
- mō-šeh*, 1059
- Mō-šeh*, 681
- Moab, 131, 175, 203, 384, 392, **474**, **523**, 725, 729, 1098
- Moab, son of Noah and his daughter, 104, 112
- Moab:
- as Assyrian tributary, 1031
 - as vassal state of Assyria, 490
 - emergence of, **490-493**, 523
 - in screening test table of the Conquest, 746, 754
 - kingdom of, 698, 725, 729, 776
 - land of, 98, 137, 491-493
 - map of in 750 BC, 474
 - tabular summary of, 491-493
 - wilderness of, 133
- Moabite language, 364
- Moabite Stone, (*see also* Mesha Stele), 158, 493, 502, 697, 1099
- Moabite(s), 104, 130, 461, 477, 491
- Moabites, as members of Hebrew family, 1096-1099, 1107
- modern countries, EMANE-ARCANE subdivisions, 175
- Mohammed, (*see also* Muhammad), 48,
- mohel, 881
- Mohenjo-Daro, 213, 585
- Molech, 124
- Molech, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 967
- Moloch, as a god of Phoenicians, 1145
- Moloch, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- monetary instruments, use of precious metals as, 624
- money, 575-576
- money, definition of, 575
- Mongar Lebuk, 529
- monolatry, definition of, 952
- Monolith of Silwan, 1026-**1027**, 1056, 1171
- Monolith of Silwan, further investigation of, 1179
- monotheism in Egypt, (*see also* Egyptian monotheism), 409, **903-904**
- monotheism, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
- monotheism, definition of, 951
- monotheistic transition from polytheism, 992
- Monotheistic Yahwism and Amunism, similarities between, 905, 925-926
- Monotheistic Yahwism and Judaism, difference(s) between, 998, 999-1000
- Monotheistic Yahwism, 2, 3, 7, 9, 515, 904, 905, **953**, **973-981**, 994, 996, 998, **1000-1001**, 1004, **1005**, 1007, 1019, 1084, 1104, 1109, 1110, 1113, 1157, **1204**

- Monotheistic Yahwism:
- as a legendary or mythological history, 976, 979
 - as a marriage of Canaanite culture and Egyptian beliefs, 947-949
 - as a means to promote national unity, 1150, 1152
 - as a multi-dimensional theopolitical ideology, 976
 - as a nationalistic ideology, 976, 979
 - as a political creation, 1118
 - as a product of Judah, 974
 - as a reflection of Canaanite culture, 947-949
 - as a reflection of Near Eastern mythology, 947-949
 - as a religious doctrine, 976
 - as a synthesis of many pre-existing belief systems, 947-949
 - as an ethnocentric ideology, 976
 - as convergence of political interests, 1116, 1121
 - as influenced by Egyptian traditions, 948-949
 - as national foundation myth, 1119
 - as new composite religious ideology, 949
 - birth of, 1171
 - core elements of, 976-981
 - definition of, 953, 976-981, 1204
 - differentiation of, 990-998
 - emergence of, 973-975, 1005, 1056
 - final transition to, 1126
 - institutional structure of, similarity to House of Amun, 1177
 - motives underlying introduction of, 1115-1121
 - origins of, 1150
 - potential link with with Atenism, 409, 424-425
 - firm establishment in Judah of, 1155
 - transformation from Yahwistic Polytheism, 981-998, 1005
 - transition from Polytheistic Yahwism to, 974, 1005
 - transition to Judaism from, 970, 1000-1001, 1103, 1105
- Monotheistic Yahwists, among Judahites, 1108
- Mordicai, biblical Jewish official in Persian Empire, 901
- morpheme(s), 589
- Mosa*, 682
- Mosaic Covenant, 1196
- Mosaic Law merged with Hebrew mythology in Pentateuch, **1138**, 1153
- Mosaic Law, 3, 7, 8, 9, 14, 853, 867, 870, 976, 979, 1068, 1112, 1144, 1153, 1155
- Mosaic Law, as a religious and secular amalgamation, 1133
- Mosaic Law, as the de facto constitution of Judah, **1154**
- Mosaic Law, similarity to Hammurabi Code, 870
- Mose*, 864
- Mose*, meaning born of, 864
- Mose*, meaning son, 864
- Moserah, 135
- Moses (Maasha_n), family tree of, 1064
- Moses (Moyses), in Tacitus' account, 1051
- Moses (Tisathen), in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Moses and Joshua, picture of in the Tabernacle, 940
- Moses and Monotheism*, 409, 938, 1071
- Moses and Sargon, similarity in birth stories, 228, 686, 687, 862-864
- Moses' speech impediment, as an inability to speak Hebrew, 1177
- Moses' wife, Adoniya, 1050
- Moses' wife, Tharbis, 1061
- Moses' wife, Zipporah, 1050
- Moses, (*see also* Maasha_n), **1059-1065**
- Moses, (*see also* Moshe), 6, 7, 14, 113, 124, 127-132, 524, **680-687**, 864, 880, 976, 1020, 1033, 1052, **1059-1065**, 1176, 1187
- Moses, as Mouses or *Mouses*, 682, 685, 1049
- Moses, as *Mōūsēs*, 681
- Moses, as Mousos, 1041, 1043, 1045, 1050, 1060, 1061
- Moses, as Moyses, 1051
- Moses:
- accuracy of biblical account of, 808
 - an Egyptian general by the name of, 682
 - as a baby, 113
 - as a Libyan-Egyptian, 6, 14, 1148-1149

INDEX

- as a military commander, 1065
- as a native Egyptian, in Apion's account, 1048
- as an Egyptian general, (*see also* Stele of Moses), 682, **683**
- as an Egyptian general, in Josephus' account, 1049
- as an Egyptian name, 684
- as an Ethiopian general, 1050
- as an Islamic prophet, 1184
- as author of Pentateuch, 681, 1171
- as author of the Pentateuch, 1158
- as builder of Jerusalem and the Temple, 1052
- as builder of the temple in Jerusalem in Hecataeus' account, 1035, 1037
- as founder of Jerusalem, in Hecataeus' account, 1035, 1036
- as referenced by Jesus, 75
- as the founder of the new religion, 76
- birth of, 113, 862-864, 1052, 1060, 1064-1065
- Cushite wife of, (*see also* Cushite wife of Moses), 1050, 1063
- death of, 137, 138, 1065
- encounter with burning bush, 938
- from the tribe of Levi, 681
- greatest of the prophets, 1059
- Hecataeus, 1035, 1035
- horned bas-relief in US House of Representatives of, **680**
- hypothetical, (*see also* Hypothetical Moses and Maasha_n), **1059-1065**
- in Apion's account, 1048
- in Artapanus' account, 1041, 1045, 1046, 1047
- in Josephus' account, 1049
- in Lysimachus' account, 1049
- in Philo's account, 1048
- Law of, 37
- not mentioned by name, in Manetho's account, 1037
- potential link with with Akhenaten, 409, 424-425
- serpent of, (*see also* (bronze) serpent of Moses), 130, 875-877, 968, 929, 1139
- speeches of, 99, 133-137
- Stele of, (*see also* Stele of Moses), 682, **683**
- the name of, 681-686
- Moshe* link to *masha* or *mashah*, 946
- Moshe*, (*see also* Moses), 6, 524, 681, 864, 1011, 1033, 1148
- Moshe*, Hebrew form of Moses, 1059, 1060, 1064, 1065
- Moslems, expulsion from Jerusalem of, 31
- Mosoretetes, 58
- Mosoretic Text(s), 51, 54, 64
- mosque, 1193
- Most High, 820, 966, 985
- Mot, 485
- Mot, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 644, 816, 822, 826, 837, 841
- Mount Sinai, (*see also*, Sinai, Mount), 724, 938, 976, 1020, 1112
- Mount Sinai, a Volcano*, 938
- Mount Sinai, definition of, 1204
- mountain of God, 115
- Moses or *Mouses*, as Moses, 682, 685, 1049, 1060
- Mōūsēs*, as Moses, 681
- Mousos, (prince of Egypt), 1061
- Mousos, as Moses, 1041, 1043, 1045, 1050, 1060, 1061
- Mousos, Prince, in Artapanus' account, 1041
- Moyses, as Moses, 1051
- MS, 682
- MSS, 682
- Mšwš.w*, (*see also* Meshwesh), 684
- MT, (*see also* Masoretic Text, the), 58
- MT, definition of, 1204
- Mu'ab*, 493
- Muhammad, (*see also* Mohammed), 48, 1187, 1189, 1191
- Muir, Steven, 1217
- mule(s), 573
- multi-coloured coat of biblical Joseph, (*see also* Joseph's biblical coat of many colours), 524
- multi-coloured coats of Libyan princes, 527, 532, 1090
- multiple meanings and word play in Bible, 946-947
- mummified animals, in Egypt, 854
- Mursili I (Hittite king), 241, 247, 252, 269, 288

INDEX

- Mursili I (Hittite king), murder of, 241
- Mursili II (Hittite king), 268, 271, 427, 476, 481, 642, 873
- Mursili III (Hittite king), 272
- Muslim traditions, 1182
- Muslims (Moslems), as adherents to Islam, 1187
- Mut, 545
- Mutnedjmet (Horemheb's wife), 421
- Muwatalli II (Hittite king), 271, 272, 457, 476
- mw*, Egyptian term rendered as Amu, 296, 395
- Mycenae and Cyprus, trade between, 569
- Mycenae IIC: 1b pottery, 466, 568
- Mycenae in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 309, 310, 311
- Mycenae, 175, **211**, 237, **276-278**, 442-444, 456-458, 578-580
- Mycenae, collapse of, 442
- Mycenaean civilisation, 276, 277
- Mycenaean Greece, 305
- Mycenaean Greeks, as ancestors of Philistines, 449, 463
- Mycenaean language, 364
- Mycenaean Period, 276
- Mycenaean pottery linked to Philistine ware, **468-469**
- Mycenaean pottery, 449, 464-465, **468-469**
- Mycenaean(s), 277
- myrrh, trade in, 571, 574
- Mysteries of the Bible, definition of, 1204
- Mysteries of the Bible, explained by Hypothesis, 1176
- myth, definition of, 1204-1205
- mythical nature of Bible's early books, 812
- mythology of Southern Levant in Genesis, 1141
- Nabataean(s), 492
- Nablus, 60, 1001
- Nabopolassar (king of Babylon), 322, 324, 931, 995, 998
- Nabu-na'id (king of Babylon), 326
- Nadab (king of Israel), 157
- Nag Hammadi library or texts, (*see also* Nag Hammadi or Gnostic texts), 65, **66**
- Nag Hammadi, 50
- Nagada II culture, 217
- Nagada II Period, 217
- Nagada III culture, 217
- Nagada IIIb2 Period, 217
- Nagada, 217, 222
- Nahal Hever, 57
- Nahaliel, 130
- Naharim, meaning the Rivers, 253
- Naharin, 287, 315
- Naharina, 253, 287
- Nahor, biblical Abraham's brother, 105, 112, 315
- naked female pillar-style ceramic figurine(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es)), 830-**832**, 969, 973
- naked goddess plaque(s) and pendent(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es)), **827**, 830
- nakedness, man and woman's eyes opened to, from creation myth in Bible, 894
- Nanna, the moon god, 221
- naos (naoi)*, as an indication of historical polytheism, 835, 969
- Napata, 545, 547, 1014, 1114
- Napata, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Napata, Temple of Amun at, 545
- Naphtali, 108, 112, 142
- Naplanum (king of Larsa), 244
- Naples edition of Hebrew Bible, 59
- Naram-Sin (king of Akkad), 226, 227, 230
- Naramsin (king of Eshnunna), 250
- Narmer (king of Egypt), 222
- Narmer Palette, 596
- Nasatya, Indo-Aryan deity of Mitanni, 253
- Nash Papyrus, 51, 57
- nation of Judah, (*see also* Judah, nation of), 1156
- National Library in Paris, 599
- National Museum in Damascus, 642

- national unity in Judah, need for, 1150
- nationality of People_H of the Biblical Tradition, (see also People_H of the Biblical Tradition, nationality of), 1105, 1106, 1109
- nationality, religion, and ancestral lineage, combined in Biblical Tradition, 1152
- native (or indigenous) Judahite(s) (or Judahite(s)_H), (see also Judahite or Judahite_H native(s)), 6, 13, 993, 1018, 1101, 1104-1106, 1108-1109, 1113-1114, 1117, 1148-1149, 1151, 1206
- native copper, 621
- native metal(s), 618
- Naytahut, 399
- Nazirite vow, 128
- Nazirite(s), 944
- Near East, case law of, 870
- Near East, definition of, 176
- Near Eastern chronology, 1180
- Near Eastern influence in Pentateuch, 1139
- Near Eastern mythology reflected in Monotheistic Yahwism, 947-949
- Nebo (Moabite god), 491
- Nebo, 700, 764
- Nebo, Mount, 137, 725
- Nebre, Stele of, 906
- Nebuchadnezzar II (king of Babylon), (see also Nebuchadrezzar II (king of Babylon)), 324
- Nebuchadrezzar I (king of Babylon), 248, 259
- Nebuchadrezzar II (king of Babylon), 203, 324, 471, 482, 511, 513, 899, 931, 999
- Nebuchadrezzar II (king of Babylon), Babylonian Chronicle of, 511, 519
- Nebuchadrezzar II text, Jerusalem's capture in, 511, 519
- Necho I (king of Egypt), 1014, 1034
- Necho II (king of Egypt), 90, 324, 513, 716, 717, 999
- Neferhotep I (king of Egypt), 261
- Nefer-ka-ra (king of Egypt), 525
- Nefer-ka-re (prince of Herakleopolis), 1061, 1065
- Nefer-ka-re (prince of Herakleopolis), in Artapanus' account, 1042
- Neferneferuaten (contemporary of Akhenaten), 420
- Neferneferuaten (queen? of Egypt), 635
- Nefertiti (Akhenaten's wife), 412, 413, 416, 417
- Nefertiti, gold scarab of, from Ulu Burun, 581
- Negeb, (see also Negev), 104, 118, 133
- Neges prisoners in Retjenu (Canaan), 436
- Negev, 783
- Nehemiah, 514, 970, 1000, 1002
- Nehemiah:
- book of, 927
- reforms of, 1102
- Nehi (viceroy of Kush), 534
- Nehushtan, 877
- neighbour, love as oneself, 125
- neighbours, Gentiles not considered as, 119, 125
- Nekhen, 217, 222
- Nemrut Dagi, 938
- Neo-Assyria, (see also Assyria), 212, 243, **320-323**, 473, 489, 497, 1017
- Neo-Assyrian conquest of Southern Levant, 212, **323**
- Neo-Assyrian Empire (911 - 612 BC), 212, 320-323
- Neo-Assyrian Empire:
- chronology of, 212, 347
- definition of, 249
- expansion to 655 BC of, 212, **321**
- Neo-Babylon, 212, **324-326**, 497
- Neo-Babylonian Empire (625 - 539 BC), 212, 324-326
- Neo-Babylonian Empire 570 BC, map of, **326**
- Neo-Babylonian Empire, (see also Babylonian Empire), 103, 212
- Neo-Babylonian Empire, (see also Chaldean Dynasty), 212, 247
- Neo-Babylonian Empire, chronology of, 212, 347
- Neoglacial phase, 183
- Neo-Hittite and Aramaean states, map of, **318**
- Neo-Hittite kingdoms, 212, 268, 274
- Neo-Hittite states, 105, **212, 290, 318**, 503, 522-**523**, 961

INDEX

- Neo-Hittite states, emergence of, 211-212, 318, 495, 523
- Neo-Hittite(s), 211-212, 313, 315, 316, 317, 318
- Neolithic Age, 180, 182
- Neo-Sumerian Period, (*see also* Sumer, Ur III Period), 221
- Nephthys, 817, 1024
- Nergel, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
- Neriglissar (king of Babylon), 326
- Nero (emperor of Rome), 1211
- Nesa, early Hittite capital, 268
- Neshili language, 268
- Neshili people, 268
- Nesi-Khensu (princess of Egypt), 912
- Nesiter-pauty (princess of Egypt), 1061, 1064, 1065
- Nesiter-pauty (princess of Egypt), in Artapanus' account, 1043
- Nestor, 277
- Nevi'im*, (*see also* Prophets, the books of), 38, 39
- New Bible Dictionary, The*, 149
- new covenant, 35
- New Covenant, 867, 1189, 1192, 1197
- New Covenant, definition of, 1205
- New International Version (of the Bible), 63
- New International Version of the Holy Bible*, 95
- New Jerusalem Bible, 67
- New Kingdom (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian New Kingdom), 211, 260, 263-267, 394, 534, 909, 918, 919, 923
- New Kingdom map of Egypt (1425 BC), 263
- New Revised Standard Version (of the Bible), 63
- New Testament of Christian Bible, 65
- New Testament, 30, 35, 36, 867, 1184, 1188, 1189, 1192, 1197
- New Testament, definition of, 1205
- New Testament, logical issues with, 47, 48
- New Year's Day, (*see also* Day One of the Seventh Month (New Year)), 125
- New York Theological Seminary, 1165
- New York University, 785, 974, 1167
- Newel, Sheila, 1217
- Newton, Isaac, 145, 941
- nhm*, Egyptian term for Hurrian lands, 253
- nhr*, Egyptian term for Hurrian lands, 253
- nhrn*, Egyptian term for Hurrian lands, 253
- N-h-r-n*, in the Amarna letters, 315
- Nicea, Council of, 65
- nickel, 621
- Niehr, Herbert, historical polytheism among Israelites, 970
- Nikanos (king of Ethiopia), 1050
- Nile Delta, 161, **263**, 524, **544**, 704, **705**, 1041, 1059, 1060, 1062, 1063, 1065, 1079, 1083
- Nile Delta, migration or settlement in, 397, 404
- Nile River to Red Sea canal, 717
- Nile River, as transportation corridor, 574
- Nile, Fourth Cataract of, 1014
- Nimaartre (king of Kush), (*see also* Kashta), 550, 924, 1014
- Nimlot (prince of Hermopolis), 545, 1046
- Nimlot B (leader of the Army), 542
- Nimrud Slab, 480, 503
- Nimrud Slab:
 no reference to Judah on, 507, 508
 reference to Edom on, 491, 493
 reference to land of Omri on, 503
- Nimrud, 158
- Nine Bows, 534
- Nine Bows, on Merneptah Stele, 692
- Nineteen Eighty-Four*, 1
- Nineveh, 320, 322, 324, 513, 862, 998, 251
- Nineveh, on map, 263
- Ninigiku-Ea, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860, 861
- Ninth Commandment, Bible's violation of, 71
- Ninurta, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860
- Nippur, 214, 215, 224, 239, 245, 248
- Niqmaddu II (king of Ugarit), 642

- Nisir, Mount, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 861
- Nitocris (daughter of Psamtik I), 924
- Niuserre (king of Egypt), 223
- NIV, (*see also* New International Version), 63
- No, as biblical name for Thebes, (*see also* Thebes), 916, 1022
- Noah, 97, 860, 861
- Noah's Ark and the Flood, 859-862
- Noah's Ark, 102, 151, 811, 859, 932, 1139
- Noah's Ark:
 accuracy of biblical account of, 811
 historical trace of, 144, 146, 151
- Noah's Covenant, 861
- Noll, K. L., 963
- nomadic ancestry, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
- nomadic pastoralist(s), (*see* pastoral nomad(s))
- nomadic tribes, tribal structure of, 564
- Nominal Regnal Years, 156, 157
- Norte Chico civilisation in Peru, 213
- North Canaanite language, (*see also* Ugaritic language), 362
- North Carolina, University of, 1168
- Northern Ireland, 31
- Northern Kingdom (of Israel), (*see also* Israel, Northern Kingdom of), **10**, 88, 157, 170, **497-507**, 520-522, 665, 889, 974, 991-992, **1094, 1160**
- Northern Levant, 174, 175, **210-212, 278-292**, 495
- Northern Levant:
 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 278-292, 309-310
 Amorite Ebla II in, 211, 283
 Amorite kingdoms in, 211, 239, 282-286, 309
 Amorite Mari's rule over, 211, 283
 Amorite migration and settlement in, 210-211, 282
 Amorite Qatna in, 282, 285-286
 Amorite Yamkhad in, 211, 282, 284
 Aramaean expansion in, 211, 242, 290-291
 devastation at end of Bronze Age of, 442
 Egyptian possessions in, 279-282
 Hittite invasion of, 211, 383-384
 Hurrian independent states or kingdoms in, 211, 279, 285, 287, 310
 Hurrian migration and settlement in, 211, 286
 invasion by Sea Peoples of, 211, 289
 Neo-Hittite states in, 211-212, 290
 Phoenicia's rise in, 211, 290
 under Hittite rule, 211, 288-289
 under Mitanni rule, 211, 287-288
- Northern Linear Abjad, 590
- Northwest Canaanite(s), 641
- Northwest Semitic language branch, 360, 362, 363
- Northwest Semitic language of Canaanites, 367
- Noth, Martin, 787, 957, 1167, 1169
- NRSV, (*see also* New Revised Standard Version), 63
- Nu(n), in Egyptian creation mythology, 895, 896
- Nubia, (*see also* Kush), 128, 172, 174, 175, 223, 261, 545, 577, 924, 993
- Nubia, location in relation to Egypt, 263
- Nubian conquest of Egypt, 89
- Nubian Dynasty (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian 25th Dynasty), 3, 5, 524, 525, 545, 924, 993, 995, 1014, 1043, 1049, 1054, 1065, 1147, 1148
- Nubian invasion of Egypt, (*see also* Egypt, Nubian invasion of), 1042, 1043, 1046, 1015, 1053, 1083, 1180
- Nubian(s), (*see also* Ethiopian(s)), 545
- Nubian(s), (*see also* Kushite(s)), 1014, 1046, 1060, 1063
- Nubian, as one of the Egyptian ethnic groupings, 706, 1089-1090
- Nubian, Egyptian depiction of, 1089-1090
- Nubt, 217, 222
- Numbers, book of, 38, 39, 98, **127-132**, 1050
- nuts, trade in, 571
- Nuzi texts with Akkadian (Eastern Semitic) Habiru names, 427, 428
- Nuzi, 241, 427, 428
- NW Mesopotamia, definition of, 176
- objectives of authors of Proto-Biblical Literature, 1123

INDEX

- oblation, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 851
- Oboth, 130
- occupied East Jerusalem, (*see also* East Jerusalem), 516, 1026, 1179, 1207
- occupied Palestine, (*see also* Palestine), 53, 55, 175, 293, 765
- Octavius Augustus, (*see also* Augustus Caesar), 334, 335
- Odessey, The*, 278, 456, 458
- Odysseus, 277
- offerings, types of, 851
- offerings, types:
- burnt offering, 851
 - communion meal, 851
 - holocaust, 851
 - incense offering, 851
 - libation offering, 851
 - olah*, 851
 - ritual meal, 851
 - ritual slaughter, 851
 - vegetable offering, 851
- Og (king of Bashan), 131, 133, 134, 162
- Ogdoad, in Egyptian creation mythology, 896
- Oholibamah, a Horite, 108
- ointments, fragrant, trade in, 574
- olah*, as an offering type, 851
- Olbia, 524
- Old Akkadian language, 249, 361-362
- Old Assyrian language, 362
- Old Babylonian language, 247
- old covenant, 35
- Old Covenant, 867, 1189, 1196, 1197, 1205
- Old Covenant, definition of, 1205
- Old Latin Bible, (*see also* Vetus Latina), 62
- Old South Arabian language branch, 362
- Old Testament and Hebrew Bible, comparison of, 41
- Old Testament books, lineage of, 63, 64
- Old Testament of Christian Bible, 60
- Old Testament, 30, 35, 36, 1184, 1188, 1189
- Old Testament, definition of, 1205
- olive oil, cargo of, at Ulu Burun, 579
- olive oil, trade in, 570
- Olmec writing system, 585
- Olmecs, in Central America, 213
- Olympiad, 7th, in Apion's account, 1048
- Olympic Games, 278
- Oman, 571
- Omri (king of Israel), 2, 13, 156, 157, 158, 498, 499, 500, 518, 646, 668, 698, 762, 1017
- Omri (king of Israel), as referenced on Mesha Stele, 498, 502, 697, 698
- Omri, House of, (*see also* House of Omri and Israel, historical kingdom of), 2, 158, 354, 498, 500-501, 504-506, 760, 762, 805, 1147, 1202
- Omri, House of, as referenced on Tiglathpileser Inscription III R 10,2, 504
- Omri, land of:
- (*see also* Israel, historical kingdom of), 500-501, 504-506
 - as synonym for Israel, 508
 - on Nimrud Slab, 500, 503
- On the Origin of Species*, 145
- On the Reliability of the Old Testament*, 1165
- On, (*see also* Heliopolis), 129, 415, 702, 703, 705, 715, 718, 906
- Onan, son of Judah, 109
- One of One, as epithet for Amun, 912
- open air sanctuary(s), 816
- Opet Festival, 1182
- Opis, battle at, 326, 327
- opium, trade in, 571
- oracles of the god, 920, 926
- oral tradition, 1161
- oral traditions of Southern Levant in Genesis, 1141
- ore, appearance of, 618, 619
- ore, definition of, 618
- Oren, Eliezer, 726, 730
- Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago, 635, 510, 677

- Origen's Hexapla, 62
- Original Sin, 853, 929
- origins of the Bible and Biblical Tradition, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **10, 12**, 1006-1156, 1158-1169
- origins of the Bible, theories about, **1158-1169**
- origins of the Jews:
- in Apion's account, 1048
 - in Artapanus' account, 1040-1046
 - in Chaeremon's account, 1047
 - in Hecataeus' account, 1035
 - in Josephus' account, 1049-1050
 - in Lysimachus' account, 1049
 - in Manetho's account, 1037
 - in Philo's account, 1048
 - in Strabo's account, 1048
 - in Tacitus' account, 1051
- origins of the People_H of the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **12**, 1006-1156
- Orontes River, 158, 241, 272, 282, 317, 483, 962
- Orrhoe*, Greek word for Urfa, 253
- Orthodox Jew(s), 944
- Orthodox tradition, 30
- Orwell, George, 1, 19
- Osarsiph (Moses), in Manetho's account, 1038
- Osarsiph (priest of Osiris), in Manetho's account, 1038
- Osiris, 652, 1038
- Osorkon B (High Priest of Amun), 543
- Osorkon F (last senior male priest of Amun at Thebes), 549, 924
- Osorkon I (king of Egypt), 542, 549
- Osorkon II (king of Egypt), 543, 922, 1013, 1044
- Osorkon III (king of Egypt), 543, 550, 922, 923, 1013, 1044, 1054, 1062, 1064
- Osorkon IV (king of Egypt), 545, 1083
- Osorkon the Elder (king of Egypt), 525, 541, 1012
- ostrich eggs, cargo of, at Ulu Burun, 581
- Othniel (judge of Israel), biblical setting for, 170
- Oxford University, 32
- ox-hide shaped ingots, from Ulu Burun, 580, **581**
- P Source, 81, 84, 92-**94**, 893, 1140, 1141, 1168
- P Source, as a later addition, 1168
- P source, creation myth from Bible, 893
- p-kn'n*, (*see also* Canaan or Gaza), 369, 692
- Pa-Canaan (Pa-Kanan), (*see also* Canaan or Gaza), 164, 692, 693
- Paddan-aram, 108
- palaia diatheke*, 35
- Palaic language, 268
- Paleo-Hebrew, 85, 362, **587**, 1070, 1073
- Paleo-Hebrew:
- alphabetical abjad, **587**, 608
 - inscription(s) on royal seals, 656
 - script, 363, 498, 521, 584, **587, 608-609**, 610, 646, 760, 764, 1007
 - text, on Gezer Calendar, **608**
 - text, on Mesha Stele, 697, 698
- Paleolithic Age, 180, 182
- Palestine, 53, 55, 60, 175, 183, 195, 293, 449, 462, 654, 684, 765, 826, 883, 885
- Palestine, occupied, (*see also* occupied Palestine), 53, 55, 175, 293, 765
- Palestinian village of Silwan, 1026
- Palmanothos, adoptive grandfather of Moses (Mousos) in Artapanus' account, 1041, 1044, 1061
- Palmyra, 285
- Pamphilis, Eusebius, 1040
- Papyri of Zeno, 515
- Papyrus Amherst, (*see also* Amherst Papyrus), 841
- Papyrus Anastasi V and VI, 493, 710, 711
- Papyrus Harris I, 306, 464, 538, 921
- Papyrus Lake, (*see also* Papyrus Swamp), 723
- Papyrus Leiden I, 905
- Papyrus of Ani, 865
- Papyrus of Hunefer, 597
- Papyrus of Nesi-Khensu, 912

- Papyrus Swamp, (*see also* Papyrus Lake), 709, 723
- Papyrus Wilbour, (*see also* Wilbour Papyrus), 920
- Paradise, 1190
- Paralia, 333, 515
- Paran, 133
- Paran, Mount, 671, 958
- Paran, wilderness of, 128, 129
- Paris (prince of Troy), 277, 456
- Parratarna (Mitanni king), 254, 287
- Parsees, 938
- Parthians, 333
- Pasenhor, Stele of, 534, 541
- Passover, 116
- pastoral nomad(s), role of, 554-567
- pastoral nomad(s), settlement of central hill country in Southern Levant by, 554, 566, 984
- pastoral nomads and settled people:
 economic exchanges between, 559-561
 interdependence between, 562
 relationship between, 561-563
 symbiosis between, 563
- pastoral nomads in Southern Levant, 564-565
- pastoral nomads, as an integral part of agricultural production, 555-556, 566
- Patai, Raphael, 826, 830, 969
- Patjenfi (chief of the Meshwesh), 545
- Patriarchal age, 150
- patriarchal descent, as a component of Israelite identity, 1091
- Patriarchal traditions in Genesis, 1138
- Patriarchs:
 accuracy of biblical account of, 811
 biblical, 102, 148-151, 554
 definition of, 1206
 no historical trace of, 145, 148, 151
- Paul (the apostle and saint), 33, 65, 978, 1093, 1098
- Paulinus, the priest, 29
- peace offering, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
- Peaceful Infiltration Model, 787, 1164
- Peasants Revolt Hypothesis, 788, 1165, 1166
- Pediah, 1023
- Pediese (Libyan-Egyptian prince), 545
- Pedubast (ruler of Thebes), 543
- Peft-jaua-bastet (Nefer-ka-re) (prince of Herakleopolis), (*see also* Peftuabast and Nefer-ka-re), 545, 1042, 1042-1046, 1050, 1061, 1064, 1065
- Peftuabast, (*see also* Peft-jaua-bastet Nefer-ka-re), 1042
- Pekah (king of Israel), 157, 504, 518
- Pekahiah (king of Israel), 157
- Peleset, 267, 448, 449, 455, 463, 466, 476, 482, 538
- Peleset, as member of Sea Peoples, 306, 307, 312
- Pelizaeus Museum, Hildesheim, 682
- Pella Migdol Temple, Canaanite influence at, 857
- Pella, 299, 857
- Pemai (chief of the Meshwesh), 545
- pendent(s) of naked goddess(es), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es)), 827, 830
- Penguin Historical Atlas of Ancient Egypt, The*, 371
- penistache, 528
- Pennsylvania State University, 974
- Pentapolis of the Philistines, 463
- Pentateuch, (*see also* Torah), 37-39, 75, 77, 947-949, 1203
- Pentateuch:
 as a synthesis of different themes and ideas, **1138**, 1143
 as an amalgamation of Near Eastern mythology, 947-949
 as a written embodiment of oral traditions, 1140
 as authored by Maasha_h (Moses), 1171
 as Canaanite mythology, 1140
 composition date of, 85-94, 1158, 1161, 1169

INDEX

- definition of, 1206
 Egyptian influence in, 1139
 Mosaic tradition in, 1138
 Near Eastern influence in, 1139
 Yahweh's Covenant in, 1178
- People of Israel, 3, 164, 440, 650, **692-696**, 791, 803, 825, 841, 1137, 1203
- People of Israel, on Merneptah Stele, 688-696
- People of the Book, 1184
- People of Yahweh, (*see also* Yahweh's People), 368, 674, 954, 960, 963
- People, biblical, (*see also* People_B), 24
- People, historical, (*see also* People_H), 24
- People_B, (*see also* People, biblical), 24
- People_H of the Biblical Tradition, 6, 9, 11, **12**, 13, 664, 696, 917, 977, 979, 1008, **1105-1106**, 1109, 1129, 1132, 1177, 1198, 1206, 1207
- People_H of the Biblical Tradition:
 - ancestral lineage of, **1094**, **1105**, 1106
 - as Assembly of Yahweh, 1105, 1106
 - called Israelites rather than Judahites, 1105-1109, 1177
 - definition of, 1206
 - evolution of, **1109**
 - nationality of, **1105**, 1106
 - origins of, (*see also* Hypothesis), 1-13, **12**, 1006-1156, **1094**, **1105**
 - religion of, 1105, 1106
- People_H, (*see also* People, historical), 24
- Peor, 131
- pe'ot*, (*see also* *peyot*), 944, 945
- pe'ot*, on young boy, 945
- Pepi I (king of Egypt), 223, 226, 710
- Pepi II (king of Egypt), 223
- Pepynakht (Egyptian official), 223
- Per Atum, 439, 404, 704, **705**, 711, 715-718, 720
- Perez, son of Judah and Tamar, 109
- perfumes, trade in, 571
- peri'ah, 881
- Periodic Table, 617
- Perire, 306, 537
- Perizzites, 114, 120, 122, 139, 140
- Perizzites, land of, 114
- Persia, 175, 212, 936, 938
- Persian (Achaemenid) Empire in 490 BC, map of, **328**
- Persian (Achaemenid) Empire, (*see also* Achaemenid (Persian) Empire), 53, 204, 208, **212**, 314, **327-328**, 970, 999
- Persian/Arabian Gulf, 172, 214
- Persopolis, 327, 329
- Persopolis, conquest by Alexander the Great, 515
- Peshitta (Classical Syriac), 64
- Peteseoph, original name of Joseph, in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Petrie, Flinders, 635, 688
- Pettinato, Giovanni, 671
- peyot*, (*see also* *pe'ot*), 944
- phallus sheath, 528
- Phallus, Lord of, (*see also* Lord of the Phallus), 895
- Pharaohs and Kings*, 1042
- Pharaoh's daughter, 681, 863, 1020, 1063, 1179
- Pharaoh's Daughter's Tomb, 1026-1027, 1179
- Pharisee(s), 51
- Phase I - Convergence, **981-990**, 997-998
- Phase II - Differentiation, **990-998**
- Pheidon (king of Argos), 576
- Philadelphia, 492
- Philip II (king of Macedon), 329
- Philip II (Philorhomaeus, king of Seleucid Empire), 333
- Philistia, 175, 306, 312, 325, 462, 463, 465, **467**, 476, 503, 508, 523, 764, 1014
- Philistia, emergence of, 482, 523
- Philistia, map of, **474**, **467**
- Philistine Confederacy, 462, 463, 466, 523
- Philistine Era in Southern Levant, 294, 301-302, 303
- Philistine Era, settlement phase in central hill country during, 768
- Philistine Penatpolis, 463, 466, 450, 482

- Philistine Sea, meaning the Mediterranean Sea, 120
- Philistine(s), 90, 201, **202**, 207, **211**, 267, **301-303**, 305, 306, 383, 384, 442, 449, 455, 459, **462-472**, 632, 760, 763, 764, 770, 774, 775, 783
- Philistine(s):
 (ethnic) identity of, 463-465
 as enemies of the Israelites, 462
 emergence of, **211**, 462-472, 523
 history of, 470-471
 Indo-European language of, 463, 465
 king of, 150
 land of, 117, 150
 prior to the Conquest, 736
 road to the land of, 452, 722, 724
- Philistine:
 city states, 203
 controlled areas in Southern Levant, 763
 foreskins, as David's wedding present to Saul, 880
 knowledge and control of iron metallurgy, 616
 language, (*see also* Mycenaean language), 364
 pottery linked to Mycenaean ware, **468-469**
 pottery or ceramic ware, 465, **468**, 469
 settlement in Southern Levant, 211, 442, 449, 455
- Phillipi, church at, 65
- Philo Judaeus, (*see also* Philo of Alexandria), 1213
- Philo of Alexandria, 52, 59, 685, 1033, **1048**, 1213, 1213
- Philo of Byblos, 667, 815
- Philon, Herennius, (*see also* Philo of Byblos), 667
- Phinehas, 1069
- Phinehas, a priest, 131
- Phinehas, Aaron's grandson and High Priest, 141, 143
- Phoenicia, 175, **211**, 325, 384, 460, **474**, **486-489**, 503, **523**
- Phoenicia, emergence of, **211**, 486-489, 523
- Phoenicia, as member of Levantine coalition against Assyria, 494
- Phoenician(s), **211**, 460, 474, **483-489**, 764, 780, 887
- Phoenician:
 alphabet, 586, 587, 600
 alphabetical abjad, **587**, 606, **607**
 alphabetical script, 584, **587**, 607
 city-states defeated by Assyria, 1031
 city-states, 483-489
 colonies, 488
 dialect, 584
 homeland, 474, 488
 language, 362, 364
 language, similarities to Proto-Hebrew language, 1099
 maritime trade, 486-487, 607
 script, 764
 script, evolution of, 587, 600, 612
 trading routes, 488
- Phoenicians, as descendents of Canaanites, 483, 484-485
- Phoenicians, avoidance of pork by, 780, 887
- Phoenicia's rise in Northern Levant, 211, 290
- phoneme(s), 589
- phonetic (writing) systems, 588, 589
- phonetic glyph(s), 596
- phoneticisation, 585
- Photius, the historian, 1035
- Phritiphantes (sacred scribe), in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Phrygians, 273, 447
- Piankhy (the Nubian), (*see also* Piye), 545
- pictograph(s), 585, 588
- picture writing, 585
- pigs, prohibitions against, 1022
- pigs, South-Central Canaanite traditions, 887
- Pi-hahiroth, 117, 723
- Pi-Hathor, 399
- pillared house, 781
- pillar-style ceramic figurine(s) of naked female(s), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es)), 830-832, 969, 973
- Pilliya (king of Kizzuwatna), 287

INDEX

- Pinedjem I (High Priest of Amun), 540, 548
Piram (king of Jarmuth), 139
Pi-Ramesses, 161, 163, 400, 404, 541, 703, **705**, 712, **718-719**, 1013
Pi-Ramesses, capital of Egypt, 266
Pi-Ramesses, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, **263**
Piru, (*see also* Apiru), 425
Piryawaza (prince of Damascus), 435
Pisgah heights or peak of, 130, 137
Pitasha, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
Pithana (Hittite king), 268
pithoi, from Ulu Burun, 579
Pithom, 702, 703, 704, **705**, 715-718
Pithom, biblical store city of, 113, 404
pithos, (*see also* pottery (storage) jar), 778
Pius XII (pope), 66
Piye (king of Egypt), 882, 993, 1014, 1046, 1065, 1114
Piye (king of Egypt), inferences from Josephus' account about, 1049
Piye (king of Kush), 924
Piye (king of Nubia and Kush), (*see also* Piye (king of Egypt)), 545, 550, 1054
Piye, Victory Stele of, (*see also* Victory Stele of Piye), 545, **546**, 1046, 1061
Place of Truth, 908
plaque(s) of naked goddess(es), (*see also* Canaanite goddess(es)), 827, 830
Plato, 278
Pleistocene Ice Age, 183
Pliny the Elder, 717
Pločnik, early copper smelting at, 623
Ployhistor, 685
Poem of Baal, in Ugaritic Texts, 642
political agenda combined with religion, in biblical content, 1133
political and religious alignment in Judah, 1146
political instability in Egypt (900 - 600 BC), index of, 1016
political map and subdivisions, EMANE, (*see also* EMANE, political map and subdivisions), 178
political maps, EMANE (2nd millennium BC), **309-311**
political necessity, as the reason for the Biblical Tradition, 1157
political players of significance in EMANE, **209-212**
political situation in Levant during biblical setting for the Conquest, **736**
polities in Levant, emergence in Iron Age of, 523
Polycarp, letter of, 65
Polyhistor, Alexander, 1040
polytheism in Israel and Judah, 964, 969-970, 973
polytheism of Elephantine Jewish or Judahite community, 971
polytheism, definition of, 952
polytheistic beliefs of Israelites and Judahites, 968
polytheistic practices indicated in the Bible, 964-968
polytheistic to monotheistic transition, 992
Pompeii, 49
Pompey (Roman general), 333, 335, 516
population growth equation, 771
population history of EMANE, 194-197
population history, Southern Levant, 197-204, **198**
population of central hill country, **768-774**, 775, 792, 793-795
population of Southern Levant, 198, 772
Population of Southern Levant:
 Assyrian conquest (Phase 7.1), 203
 Babylonian conquest (Phase 7.2), 203
 Early Urbanisation and Collapse (Phase 1), 199
 Egyptian Colonial Period (Phase 4), 200-202
 Foreign Domination (Phase 7), 203-204
 Hellenistic occupation (Phase 7.4), 204

- Israel's Emergence (Phase 6), 202
 Persian (Achaemenid) occupation (Phase 7.3), 204
 Philistine Era (Phase 5), 202
 population history of, 197-204, **198**
 Roman occupation (Phase 7.5), 204
 Semi-Nomadic Phase (Phase 2), 200
 Urban Revival (Phase 3), 200
 population trends, 192-204
 population, global distribution in 3000 BC, 193, 194
 population, global history, 192-194
 pork bones, absence of, 780, 781
 pork taboo(s), regional traditions, 887
 pork, biblical prohibition against, 886
 pork, prohibition of, 124, 886-887, 1022, 1139
 Portugali, Y., 199
 postal system of Akkad, 230
 Post-Exilic Hebrew language, 362, 610
 Potiphar, Pharaoh's commander of the guard, 109
 Potiphar's wife, 109
 Potiphara, priest of On, 110
 pottery (storage) jar, (*see also* pithos), 778
 pottery from Shiloh, 779
 pottery jar, collared-rim type, 778-779
 pottery record of central hill country, 778-780
 pottery, trade in, 571
pr, Egyptian, (*see also* Apiru), 426, 432
-p-r, Egyptian, (*see also* Apiru), 432
pr.w, Egyptian, (*see also* Apiru), 426, 432
 praise giving, as a purpose for sacrifice, 850
 precious metals, as monetary instrument, 624
 precious metals, in jewellery, 624
 precious stones, trade in, 571
 Pre-exilic Hebrew, (*see also* Paleo-Hebrew), 85
Preparation for the Gospel, by Eusebius Pamphilis, 1040
 Presbyterian Churches, 936
 Priam (king of Troy), 456
 prices of typically traded products in Ebla, 576
 Priestly Benediction, 75, 86, 974
 Priestly Tradition, (*see also* P Source), 81
 Priestly writer, (*see also* P Source), 1168
 priest(s) of Amun, **5-7**, 262, 265, 394, 401, 418, 420, 540, **547-550**, 905, 906, 909, **918-925**, 927, 928, 948, 1012, 1022, **1054**, 1060, 1071, **1085**, 1116, 1118, 1121, 1149, 1171, 1173-1174, 1180, 1182, 1127
 Prince of Herakleopolis, 1064, 1065
 Prism B of Esarhaddon, (*see also* Esarhaddon Prism B), 511, 519
 Prisse Papyrus, 599
PRM in Ugaritic texts, 428
 probabilistic technique to calculate Exodus_h Date, (*see also* Exodus_h Date, probabilistic calculation of), 1057, **1058**, 1170, 1226, **1229**
Prolegomena to the History of Israel, 80
 Promised Land and Egyptian Colony of Canaan, similarity of borders of, 1177
 Promised Land entitlement, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1092
 Promised Land, (*see also* land of Canaan), 75, 98, 120, 122, 129-**142**, 634, 638, 665, 681, 721, 808, 871, 874, 1059, 1087, 1092, 1177, 1199, 1206, 1208
 Promised Land, as a synonym for (land of) Israel, 665
 Promised Land, definition of, 1206
 Prophets, the (books of), 38, 39
 Protestant Bible, Old Testament of, 64
 Protestant tradition, 30
 Protestants and Catholics, wars between, 31
 Proto-Akkadians, (*see also* Eastern Semites), 219, 224
 Proto-Arabic language branch, 360, 362, 363
 Proto-Aramaic language, 362, 363
 Proto-Biblical Literature, (*see also* proto-biblical (source) documents), 2, 4, 7, 9, 10, **77-94**, 659, 1007, 1019, 1025, 1104, 1110, 1113, 1147, 1152, 1156
 Proto-Biblical Literature:
 as (core) foundation document(s) of the nation of Judah, 1134, 1156

- as a blend of Hebrew mythology and Mosaic Law, 1153
as a creation of the Exodus_H Group, 1081
as a joint heroic saga and legendary history, 1152, 1156
as a unifying foundation myth, 1153
composition date(s) of, **85-94**, 1147, 1152, 1156
creation of, 1066
definition of, 1206
emergence of, 85-94, 1056
explanation for content of, 1153-1155
historical range of dates of composition, 85
objectives of authors of, 1123
political basis for, 1152
reasons for creation of, 1121-1123
source documents of, **94**
to document Monotheistic Yahwism, 1123
to facilitate introduction of Monotheistic Yahwism, 1152
underlying political agenda of, 1123
- proto-biblical source documents or texts, (*see also* Proto-Biblical Literature), 51, 85, **94**, 1156
- Proto-biblical (source) documents, composition dates of, 94
- proto-biblical source documents, composition in Judah of, 92-94
- proto-biblical texts, as constitution of Judah, 1144
- Proto-Canaanite dialect, 363
- Proto-Canaanite language, 367
- Proto-Canaanite script, **587**, 600, 602, **605**, 606
- proto-cuneiform, 587, 591, **592**
- Protodynastic period of Egypt, 596
- Proto-Elamite script, **587**, 592, 600
- Proto-Hebrew language, **362**, 584, 608, 1099
- Proto-Hebrew language, as a South Canaanite language or dialect, (*see also* South Canaanite language), 361, 362, 363, 364, 760, 791
- Proto-Indic script, 585
- Proto-Israelite link to Shasu, 848
- Proto-Israelite origins, categorisation matrix of, 789
- Proto-Israelite(s), 2, 3, 11, **12**, **13**, 192, **202**, 433-434, 497, 505, 507, 520-521, 566, 584, 634, 663, 695, 720, **759-795**, 804-805, 847-848, 859, 887, 930, 954, 984, 1003, 1007, 1025, **1092-1094**, 1099, 1146-1147, 1203, **1207**
- Proto-Israelite(s):
as ancestors of Israelites_H, 2, **12**, **13**, 25, 759-795, 1147
as indigenous Canaanite(s), 3, 362, **759-795**, 859
composite picture in 1000 BC of, **791-792**
crucial period in emergence of, 761-762
definition of, 1207
emergence of, 759-795
pork avoidance by, 886-887
potential link to Apiru (Habiru) of, 433-434
search area for, 762-765, **766**
settlement in central hill country of, possible causes of, 770
settlement in central hill country of, possible origin of settlers, 770
settlement patterns in central hill country of, **768**
settlement sites in central highlands of, **767**, **773**
theories about origins of, 786-792
transition to nationhood of, 792-793
- Proto-Israelites_H, 1093, 1094
- Proto-Masoretic text(s), 51, 64
- Proto-Semitic language, 360, 362
- Proto-Semitic peoples, 357
- Proto-Sinaitic script, 586, **587**, 602
- Proto-Sumerian script, **587**, 591, 592, 593
- proto-writing, 585, 588
- Proverbs, book of, 917
- Psalms 104, 944, 1023
- Psalms 104, similarity to Hymn to Aten, 410, 418-419, 944
- Psalms 119, 33
- Psalms 92 similar to a poem to Baal, 842
- Psalms, as Koranic synonym for Hebrew Bible, 48
- Psalms, book of, 54
- Psamtik I (king of Egypt), 89, 539, 924, 971, 995, 998, 1012, 1014, 1015, 1034
- Psamtik II (king of Egypt), 325

INDEX

- Pseudepigrapha, Christian, 41
Pseudepigrapha, Jewish, 41
Psusennes I (king of Egypt), 540, 548
Psusennes II (king of Egypt), 541, 548, 922
Psusennes III (High Priest of Amun), 922
Psusennes, high priests by the name of, 540, 541, 548, 549
Ptah, 892
Ptah, in Egyptian creation mythology, 896
Ptolemaic Dynasty, 212, 331
Ptolemaic Kingdom or Empire, **212**, 331, 332, 333
Ptolemy I Soter (king of Ptolemaic Kingdom), 331, 515, 1037
Ptolemy II Philadelphus (king of Egypt), 52, 1037
Ptolemy III Euergetes (king of Egypt), 1037
Ptolemy Philadelphus (king of Egypt), 492
Ptolemy, Royal Canon of, (*see also* Royal Canon of Ptolemy), 341
Punt, (land of), 223, 261, 574
Punt, location in relation to Egypt, 263
Puqudu, Aramaean tribe of, 316
purple cloth, trade in, 570
Pushkin Museum, 635
Putiel, 1069
Puzur-Ashur Dynasty (of Assyria), 249
Puzur-Ashur I (king of Assyria), 249
Pwy-m-Ra (Egyptian noble), 535
Pygmalion (king of Tyre and founder of Carthage), 487, 489
pyramid(s) of Giza, (*see also* Giza, pyramids of), 223, 703, 710, 933
pyramids at Saqqara, 905
pyrargyrite, ore of silver, 619
Pysps, 437
Qadashu, (*see also* Qetesh), 913
Qadesh, 272, 280, 281, 282, 288, 289, 305, 382, 383, 538
Qadesh:
 Battle of, 265, 437, 445, 476, 480, 875
 Canaanite Goddess, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
 on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
 Stele of, (*see also* Stele of Qadesh), 913, 914
 the town of, 913
Qadesh, Treaty of, **266, 272, 273**
Qadesha, Canaanite Goddess, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
Qadeshtu, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
Qantir, 704, 712
Qarqar, 962
Qarqar, Battle of, 158, 319, 493, 494, 498, 962
Qarqisha, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
Qaser Libia, 524
Qatna in 2nd millennium BC, 309
Qatna, 243, 261, 279, 280, 281, 285, 289, 305, 316, 373, 376, 477
Qatna:
 Amorite dynasty in, 239
 Amorite kingdom of, 282, 285-286
 autonomous Hurrian state of, 285, 287
 on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
Qaws (Edomite god), (*see also* Kaus (Edomite god)), 491, 492
q.d.š, (*see also* Qetesh), 913
Qedem, 261, 295
Qetesh, Canaanite goddess, 913
Qiltu, 388, 638
Qis, 707
Qode, 538
Qodesh, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
Quadshu, (*see also* Qetesh, Canaanite goddess), 913
quartz veins, ore of gold, 619
Queen of Heaven, 829, 1143
Queen of Heaven, as an indication of historical polytheism, 969
Quest for the Historical Israel, The, 726, 1172
Qumran, 51, 54, 55

INDEX

- Qur'an, (*see also* Koran), 1184, 1188
 R passages, 82
 R Source, (*see also* Redactors), 81, 93, **94**,
 1140, 1141
 Ra (Egyptian sun god), (*see also* Re), 415, 895,
 903
 Ra, Souls of, (*see also* Souls of Re), 1023
 Rabbah, (*see also* Rabbath-ammon), 491, 1098
 Rabbath-ammon, (*see also* Rabbah), 491
 races, known to Egyptians, 706
 Rachel, Laban's younger daughter, 107, 112, 315
 racial purity, as an element in Monotheistic
 Yahwism, 976
Radical Jew, A: Paul and the Politics of Identity,
 1108
 Raguel, in Artapanus' account, 1041
 Rahab, 138
 Ra-Horakhty (Egyptian composite god), 415
 Ra-Horus-Aten (Egyptian composite god), 415
 Rainey, Anson, 319, 790
 rain-fed farming, (*see also* dryland farming),
 555
 ram sacrifice, as sacrilegious to Amun in Egypt,
 1142
 ram, as sacrificial offering, 124, 854
 ram, as symbol of Amun, 854
 Rameses, biblical store city of, 111, 113, 116,
 160, 161, 163, 164, 166, 167, 168, 404, 702,
 703, **705**, **712-715**, 718, 720, 723, 1072, 1085
 Rameses, land of, 111
 Ramesses I (king of Egypt), 111, 265, 421, 918,
 1039
 Ramesses II (king of Egypt), 163, 265, 272, 299,
 400, 421, 445, 476, 493, 682, 703, 712, 762,
 918, 945, 960, 1013, 1039, 1055
 Ramesses II (king of Egypt), as a boy with side
 lock of hair, 945
 Ramesses II temple at Amara West (in Nubia),
 containing reference to Yahweh, 437, 675,
 960
 Ramesses III (king of Egypt), 163, 267, 306, 432,
 440, 449, 450, 463, 464, 525, 537, 538, 921,
 1012
 Ramesses IV (king of Egypt), 432, 539, 1055
 Ramesses the Great, (*see also* Ramesses II (king
 of Egypt)), 260, 265, 349, 421, 445
 Ramesses V (king of Egypt), 539, 920
 Ramesses VI (king of Egypt), 923
 Ramesses XI (king of Egypt), 267, 539, 540,
 922, 1012
 Ramesses, city of, referenced in Leiden Papyrus
 No 348, 432
 Ramesside Period, (*see also* Egyptian 18th and
 19th Dynasties), 421, 713-715, 719
 Ramose (Egyptian noble), 535
 Ramose (Mayor of Thebes), 410
 Ramoth, 134
 Ra'-noufe region of Egypt, 1031
 Rap'anu Archive, 306, 449
 Rapture, the, 74
 Ras Shamra texts or tablets, (*see also* Ugaritic
 Texts or tablets), 641
 Ras Shamra, (*see also* Ugarit), 238, 372, 446,
 481, 603, 641, 644, 815, 827, 838, 844
 Rasap, a male god of Ebla, 672, 913
 raven, in the Flood story and the Epic of
 Gilgamesh, 861
 Razin (king of Aram Damascus), (*see also* Rezin
 (king of Aram Damascus)), 494, 504
 Re (Egyptian sun god), (*see also* Ra), 33, 415,
 692, 895, 896, 897, 906, 985, 1023, 1061,
 1069, 1122
 Re, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
 Re, Souls of, 33
 Rebekah or Rebecca, 105, 112, 315
 Rebu or *Rebu*, (*see also* Libu), 5, 307, 524, 529
 Rebw or *Rebw*, (*see also* Libu), 5, 524, 526,
529, 552, 1012, 1059, 1072, 1073, 1075,
 1148, 1246
 red heifer, sacrifice of, 130
 red ochre, 575
 Red Sea to Nile River canal, 717
 Red Sea, (*see also* Sea of Reeds), 90, 129, 223,
 574, 717, 722, 737, 1021
 Redactors, (*see also* R Source), 81, 93
 Redford, Donald, **89**, 397, 1030, 1043, 1062,
 1216

INDEX

- reducing agent, 622
- Reed Sea, (*see also* Sea of Reeds), 90, 129, 722, 723, 737, 1021
- Reed-sea, (*see also* Sea of Reeds), 90
- refugees from Egypt, as conquerors in the Conquest, 732
- regional geography of EMANE, (*see also* EMANE, regional geography of), 176
- regional subdivisions of EMANE, (*see also* EMANE, regional subdivisions of), 173-176, **174**
- Rehob, 129, 299, 710
- religion of Amun, 905-928
- religion of the People_H of the Biblical Tradition, (*see also* People_H of the Biblical Tradition, religion of), 1105, 1106, 1109
- Religion und Mythologie*, 903
- religion, nationality, and ancestral lineage, combined in Biblical Tradition, 1152
- religions of Abraham, general characteristics of, (*see also* Abrahamic religions), 1193-1195
- religions of the Book, 1184
- religious (or cult) objects in central hill country, 780-781
- religious affiliation, global, **1185**
- religious and political alignment in Judah, 1146
- religious and secular law combined in Mosaic Law, 1133
- religious fundamentalist position, 1161
- religious genocide, (*see also herem* or *hêrem*, or *ban*), 138, 734
- religious quest, 17, 18, 1183
- religious sacrifice(s) or festival(s), (*see also* sacrifice(s) or festival(s)), 848-859
- religious tax or royalty, (*see also* tithe), 8, 129, 921, 1069, 1070, 1137
- religious tribute, as a purpose of sacrifice, (*see also* tithe), 850
- reparation, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
- reparation, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 852
- Repetition of Births, 540
- Rephaim, country of, 134
- Rephidim, 117, 118
- research, future areas of, (*see also* future reasearch), 1179-1182
- Resep (or Resheph), 913
- Resep (or Resheph), as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- resin, 151
- Restoration, the, 999, 1002
- Retjenu (or Retenu), 175, 293, 298, 302, 369, 382, 436, 437, 475
- Retjenu as Egyptian province, 475
- Reuben, 108, 112, 142, 132
- Reuben, tribe of, 134
- Reuel, (*see also* Jethro), 1050
- Reuel, father-in-law of Moses, 114
- Revelation, book of, 74
- Revell Bible Dictionary, The*, 149
- reversion of offerings, 918
- Revised Standard Version (of the Bible), (*see also* RSV), 63
- Rezin (king of Aram Damascus), (*see also* Razin (king of Aram Damascus)), 494
- Rhind Mathematical Papyrus, 400
- Rhodes, 466, 579
- Rib-addi (king of Byblos), 674
- Rib-Hadda (king of Byblos), 480
- Rib-Hadda (king of Byblos), referenced in connection with SA.GAZ in Amarna tablets, 430
- Rider of the Clouds, 820, 844
- Rimah Stele, (*see also* Tell al-Rimah Stele), 503, 518
- Rim-Sin (king of Larsa), 246, 250, 259, 282
- Rimush (king of Akkad), 230
- ritual meal, as an offering type, 851
- ritual sacrifice(s), (*see also* sacrifice(s)), 848, 849, 980
- ritual slaughter, as an offering type, 851
- river, meaning the Euphrates River, 120

INDEX

- Road to land of the Philistines, (*see also* Philistines, Road to land of), 452, 722, 724
- Roberts, Anthony, 1217
- Roberts, Judy, 1217
- Roberts, Michael, 1217
- Roberts, Rodger, 1036, 1038, 1041, 1047, 1049, 1168
- Rohl, David, 1042
- Roman alphabet, 607
- Roman Catholic Bible, Old Testament of, 64
- Roman Catholic canon, 40
- Roman Empire (63 BC - AD 476), 212, 314, 334-336
- Roman Empire in AD 117 under Trajan, map of, **336**
- Roman Empire, 53, 212, 333
- ROME of population, (*see also* Rounded Out Mid-Range Estimate), 193
- Rome, 208, 212, 1051
- Romer, Thomas, 1116
- Romulus Augustus, 335
- Rosetta Stone, 596, 597
- Rounded Out Mid-Range Estimate of population, (*see also* ROME), 193
- routes of traded goods, map of, **572**, 580
- Royal Canon of Ptolemy, 341
- royal chronicle(s), 338
- royal emblems or imprint stamped on Lamelekh Jar(s), 656
- royal insignia of Hezekiah with Egyptian motifs, **1029**
- royal monopoly on trade, 577
- Royal Ontario Museum, 727
- royal seals of Judah, 651-662, **1027-1030**
- royal seals on Lamelekh Jar(s), 655
- royal stamp seals, 651-652, 653, **655**, 658-660, **1029**
- RS (designation), (*see also* KTU (designation)), 642
- RSV, (*see also* Revised Standard Version (of the Bible)), 63
- Rudamon (king of Egypt), (*see also* Rudamon Meryamon), 350, 923, **1043-1045**, 1061, 1064-1065, 1170
- Rudamon Meryamon, (*see also* Rudamon (king of Egypt)), 350, 923, 1044, 1065
- Rudamon Meryamon, as grandfather of Moses, 1170
- Rudamon Setep-en-amun Meryamon, (*see also* Rudamon (king of Egypt)), 1061, 1064, 1065
- Rudamon, as Maasha_h's brother, 1064
- ruler of a foreign land, as applied to Abishar, 709
- Ruseski, Kiril, 1217
- rwd-*imn**, (*see also* Rudamon (king of Egypt)), 1063
- Rylands Library Papyrus 52, 65
- Sa Imerisu, (*see also* Aram Damascus), 317, 318
- SA.GAZ in Amarna tablets, 428, 430
- SA.GAZ in Ugaritic texts, 428
- SA.GAZ, 426, 427, 428
- sabbath day, 125
- Sacred Chain, The, The History of the Jews*, 1092
- sacred ibis, 854
- sacred pillar, as an indication of Canaanite influence, 857
- Sacred Scripture(s), (*see also* Bible), 30
- sacred stone pillars, 816
- sacred tree(s), (*see also* Asherah), 828
- sacred wooden pillar(s), pole(s), or post(s), (*see also* Asherah), 826, 828, 986
- sacrifice (ritual), definition of, 849
- sacrifice categories in Leviticus:
- communion sacrifice, 851
 - fellowship offering, 851
 - general, 851
 - grain offering, 851
 - guilt offering, 852
 - holocaust, 851
 - oblation, 851
 - reparation, 852
 - rules for, 851-852
 - sin offering, 852

- sacrifice in Egypt, 854
sacrifice in Mesopotamia, 854-855
sacrifice(s), 848-850
sacrifice, biblical references to, 852-853
sacrifice, biblical rules for, 851-852
sacrifice, in the Bible, 850-853
sacrifice, purpose of:
 atonement, 850
 communion sacrifice, 850
 devotion, 850
 general, 850
 peace offering, 850
 praise giving, 850
 religious tribute, 850
 reparation, 850
 sin offering, 850
 thanksgiving, 850
 votive offering, 850
sacrifice, as an integral part of Biblical Tradition, 1142
sacrifices, ritualistic, 980
sacrificial practices, of Canaanites, 1142
sacrificial rites, monopoly control over, 853
sacrificium, 849
Sadducee(s), 51
SAG, cuneiform sign for head, 593, 594
SAG-GIGA, 214
Sahab, 779, 783
Saint Catherine's Monastery, (*see also* St. Catherine's Monastery), 118
Sais, 543, 545, 547, 1013, 1014, 1046, 1051, 1083, 1114
Saite period, 91
Saite, 924
Salamanu (king of Moab), 490, 493, 509
Salamanu, potential link to Solomon, 1181
Salamis, 1026
Salem Witch Trials, 31
Salmanasar I (king of Assyria), 251, 257
Sama'na, 704
Samaria Ostraca, 646-650, 842, 984, 988
Samaria Ostraca:
 Harvard excavations of, 646
 historical polytheism evident in, 969
 list of names in, 648-649
 pictures of, 647
 yahwistic theophoric element in names on, 847
Samaria, 203, 333, 499, 500, 503-506, 513, 515, 646, 665, 762, 998, 1017
Samaria, or House of Omri, as names for Israel_{II}, 2, 1147
Samaria:
 (Neo-)Assyrian province of, (*see also* Samarina, (Neo-)Assyrian province of), 322
 as capital city of Israel, 499, 500, 504, 763
 as synonym for historical kingdom of Israel, 500, 503-506, 762
 as synonym for Israel, 665
 conquest of, in Annals of Sargon II, 505
 land of, on Iran Stele, 504
 land of, on Tell al-Rimah Stele, 503
 land or territory of, (*see also* Israel, historical kingdom of), 500, 503, 504, 506
 religious leaders in, 970
 revolt of citizens of, 1113,
Samarina, (Neo-)Assyrian province of, 322, 505, 763, 1018
Samaritan Pentateuch or Torah, 59, 60, 75, 1001
Samaritan(s), 11, 12, 75, 610, 998, 1001
Samaritan(s), as hereditarily contaminated, 1002
Samaritan(s), schism from Judahite(s), 1002
Samaritan, the Good, (*see also* Good Samaritan), 119, 1001
Samaritanism, 12, 35, 424, 1001, 1002
Samaritanism, emergence of, 998, 1001-1003
Samarra, 185, 214, 215, 245, 248
Samarra-Hit line, 224
Samas, Babylonian Sun God, 247

- Sam'ath, 437
- Samson (judge of Israel), biblical setting for, 170
- Samsu-iluna (king of Babylon), 247
- Samuel (prophet and judge of Israel), biblical setting for, 170
- Samuel, elistic theophoric element in, 825
- Sanballat I (governor of Samaria), 1002
- Sanchuniathon (priest from Beirut), 815
- Sand Crosser(s), 707, 709
- Sand Dweller(s), 387, 707, 710
- Sanhedrin of Jerusalem, 57
- Sanipu (king of Ammon), 490, 493, 509
- Santorini, 276
- Sapan, 841
- Saqqara, (step) pyramid(s) at, 223, 905
- Saqqara, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Sarah, 104, 112
- Sarai, 103, 104
- Sardinia, 487
- Sarepta, 484
- Sargon and Moses, similarity in birth stories, 228, 686, 687, 862-864
- Sargon I (king of Akkad), 206, 220, 224, 226, 227, 228, 862, 863
- Sargon I, legend of, (*see also* Legend of Sargon), 228, 686, 687, 862-864
- Sargon II (king of Assyria), 203, 321, 493, 495, 505, 962, 993, 1018
- Sargon II, Annals of, reference to Samaria in, 505
- Sargon the Great, (*see also* Sargon I (king of Akkad)), 862
- sasa(h)*, 435
- Saudi Arabia, 175
- Saul (king of Israel), 520, 1091, 1163
- Saul (king of Israel), biblical reign of, 156, 157
- Sauskamuwa (king of Amurru), 480
- Saustatar (Mitanni king), 250, 254
- Säve-Söderbergh, T., 397
- scapegoat, release of, 124
- scarab seals, 651
- scarab, four-winged, (*see also* four-winged scarab), 655, 656, 658, 1028
- scarab, two-winged, (*see also* two-winged scarab), 1028-**1029**
- scarab, winged, in Hezekiah's royal insignia, **655**, 656, 658, 1028-**1029**
- Schliemann, Heinrich, 457
- Schlozer, Ludwig, 355
- schools of thought regarding biblical origins, 1158
- Scotland, Church of, (*see also* Church of Scotland), 936
- script, 588
- Scriptures, as Koranic synonym for Bible, 48
- Scriptures, the, (*see also* (Hebrew) Bible), 30, 37, 44
- Scythian horsemen, 995
- Scythians, 89
- Sea of Galilee, 762, 763
- Sea of Galilee, area inferred from Merneptah Stele, 693, 695
- Sea of Reeds, (*see also* Reed Sea), 117, 120, 665-668, 722, 737, 1021
- Sea of Reeds, as the border of Egypt, 117
- Sea of Suph, (*see also* Sea of Reeds), 129
- Sea Peoples, 162, 201, 207, **211**, 237, 267, 289, 301, **304-308**, **448-450**, 459-460, 476, 481, 484, 525, 537, 538, 565, 569, 763
- Sea Peoples:
- as referenced in Bible, 162
 - groups included in, 307
 - impact on Southern Levant of, 242
 - impact on the Canaanites of, 380, 383, 384
 - in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 237, 242, **304-308**, 312
 - invasion of EMANE by, **211**, 442, **448-450**, 455, 456,
 - invasion of Northern Levant by, 211, 242, 289
 - invasion of Southern Levant by, 211, 301, 303, 737, 743, 756,
 - invasion of Ugarit by, 642

- seal impression of Ahaz of Judah, **509**
- Seal of the Covenant, 977
- Seal of the Covenant, circumcision as the, 879, 881, 977
- seal(s) of Judah, (*see also* Judah, (royal) seals of), 651-662, 1027-1030
- seal(s), (*see also* stamp seal(s), cylinder seal(s), or scarab seal(s)), 651-652, 653, 655, 658-660, 1029
- Sea-people, (Sea also Sea Peoples), 131, 162
- Second Bomberg edition of Hebrew Bible, 59
- Second Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- Second Intermediate Period (of Egypt), (*see also* Egyptian Second Intermediate Period), **211**, 260, 261-262, 710, 714
- Second Temple, 514, 516, 977, 999, 1000
- Second Temple, dedication of, 1102
- section layout of the discussion flow in this book, 22
- secular and religious law combined under Mosaic Law, 1133
- Secular beliefs, 1185
- Seder Olam Rabbah, 145
- segmental script, 589
- Seha River Land, 270, 271
- Seir, land of, 131
- Seir, Mount, 130, 133, 438, 441, 958
- Seir, *Seir*, or *Se'ir*, 118, 133, 140, 492, 434, 437, 441, 671, 958
- Seirite(s) among the Shasu, 440
- Sekratu*, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Seleucia-on-the-Tigris, 334
- Seleucid Empire, **212**, **331-333**, 335, 515-517
- Seleucus I Nicator (king of Seleucid Empire), 331, 515
- Sellin, Ernst, 960
- Semi-Nomadic Phase, settlement phase in central hill country, 768
- semi-precious stones, trade in, 571
- Semite(s) of Southern Levant, 391
- Semitic expulsion from Egypt, (*see also* Hyksos expulsion), 161
- Semitic language(s):
 classification of, 358, 361, **362**, 363
 distribution of, 359
 evolution of, 361, **362**, 363
 family, 358-365
- Semitic mass migration from Egypt, 402
- Semitic migration into Egypt, 397
- Semitic names in Egypt, list of, 709, 710
- Semitic names of Habiru on Tikunani Prism, 427, 428
- Semitic people(s):
 as ancestors of Canaanites, 385, 386, 391
 ethnicity of, 355-356
 expulsion from Egypt of, 380-381
 in Egypt, 706, 707, 708, 709
 of the Bronze Age, 355-392
 origins of, 357-392
- Semitic settlers in Egypt, 702-720
- Sennacherib (king of Assyria), 320, 493, 993, 1018, 1019, 1031
- Sennacherib (king of Assyria), siege of Jerusalem by, 510, 513
- Sennacherib Prism, 510, 519, 1031
- Sennacherib, annals of, 1031, 1032
- Senusret I (king of Egypt), 481, 642, 707, 909, 960
- Senusret III (king of Egypt), 261, 481
- Seped, 538
- Septuagint, 51, 52-53, 61, 64, 334, 1037
- Septuagint, definition of, 1207
- Seqenenre (prince of Thebes), (*see also* Tao II the Brave), 400
- Serabit el-Khadem or Serabit-al-Khadim, 602, 727

INDEX

- Serabit el-Khadim, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Serabit el-Khadim, turquoise mines at, 295
- seranim, 466
- Serapis, Temple of, 1211
- Serpent and Eve, 929
- serpent of bronze, 877
- Serpent of Moses, 130, 875-877, 968, 929, 1139
- Serpent:
- as symbol of evil, 929
 - in creation myth from Bible, 894
 - in Garden of Eden, 101
- servants of the god, 920
- Set, 817
- Setep-en-amun (Egyptian name), in Artapanus' account, 1044
- Setep-en-amun, meaning Chosen of Amun, 1131
- Seth, as an Egyptian and Hyksos deity, 161, 399
- Seth, in Egypt, 714, 719
- Seth-Baal as a Hyksos deity, 399, 403, 719
- Sethos (Ramesses), in Manetho's account, 1038
- Seth-Peribsen (king of Egypt), 596
- Seti I (king of Egypt), 163, 265, 299, 369, 382, 432, 436, 532, 536, 706, 714, 1039
- Seti I Stele from Bethshean, 299, 300
- Setnakhte (king of Egypt), 537, 718
- settled people and pastoral nomads:
- economic exchanges between, 559-561
 - interdependence between, 562
 - relationship between, 561-563
 - symbiosis between, 563
- settlement in central hill country, possible causes of, 770
- settlement in central hill country, possible origin of settlers, 770
- Settlement Jar, 779
- settlement patterns in central hill country, 765-778
- Settlement Phase, in central hill country, 767, 768, 769, 773, 775-786, 791
- seven lean years in Egypt, tradition of, 934-935
- Seven Wonders of the Ancient World, 325
- seventy sons of Athirat, 982
- sexagesimal number system, 576
- Shabaka (king of Egypt), 547, 924, 1014, 1015, 1034, 1043, 1053, 1080, 1114, 1115
- Shaddai, as name for Yahweh, 131
- Shahar, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822, 982
- Shai, 526, 538
- Shalem, god of the dusk, as a member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- Shalim, 982
- Shallum (king of Israel), 157
- Shalmaneser III (king of Assyria), 158, 319, 489, 493, 494, 498, 500, 501, 962
- Shalmaneser IV (king of Assyria), 504
- Shalmaneser V (king of Assyria), 322
- Shalmaneser V (king of Assyria), 504, 505
- Shamanism, 1185
- Shamash, sun god, 870
- Shamash, temple of, at Sippar, 316
- Shamash-mudammiq (king of Babylon), 320
- Shamerim, (*see also* Samaritan(s)), 1001
- Shamshi-Adad I (king of Assyria), 246, 250, 283
- Shamshi-Adad V (king of Assyria), 502
- Shamu, Semitic subgrouping in Egypt, 707
- Shang Dynasty, 585
- Shardana, (*see also* Sherden), 305, 306, 307, 448, 449, 463, 476, 482
- Shardana, as member of Sea Peoples, 305, 306, 307
- Shar-kalli-shari (king of Akkad), 230
- Sharon, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Sharon's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- sharru-kin*, (*see also* Sargon I (king of Akkad)), 228

- Sharru-lu-dari (king of Ashkelon), 1031
- Sharuhen, 200, 295, 296, 297, 379, 381, 398, 401, 827, 263, 262
- Sharuhen, destruction of, 401
- Sharuhen, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Sharuhen, provincial capital of Hyksos Delta Kingdom, 262
- Shasu, (*see also* Shosu), 12, 13, 131, 316, 385, 386, 391, 429, **434-442**, 491, 675-**676**, 695, 696, 707, 711, 770, 787, 790, 847, 848, 884, 930, 939, 954, 961, 984, 1091, 1089, **1090**
- Shasu:
- as a generic term for East, 435
 - as ethnic minority in Southern Canaan, 1107
 - Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
 - Egyptian Semitic subgrouping, 707, 711
 - land of the, 434, 436, 437, 438
 - land of Yahweh, 436
 - link to Proto-Israelites, 848
 - link to Yahweh, 434, **436-437**, 441, **675-676**, 847, 954
 - nomad(s), 1107
 - of Edom, 440, 493, 711
 - potential link to Israelites:
 - as acknowledged by Dever, William, 441
 - as suggested by Rainey, Anson, 440
 - as suggested by Redford, Donald, 440
 - prisoner in Egypt, 1090
 - prisoners in Retjenu (Canaan), 436
 - religious sanctuaries, 848
 - spies (at Qadesh), 437, **438**
 - whom the king despoiled, **439**
- Shattiwaza (Mitanni king), 256
- Shattiwaza, as Hittite puppet king of Mitanni, 256
- Shattuara I (Mitanni king), 256
- Shattuara II (Mitanni king), 251, 256
- Shaw, I., 1062
- Shayu, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Shebanyahu, seal of, stamp seal from Southern Levant, 660
- Shebitku (king of Egypt), 924
- Shechem, 91, 108, 108, 143, 294, 295, 389, 429, 430, 450, 638, 639, 840
- Shechem, Canaanite god of, 867
- Shechem, Canaanite influence in, 857
- Shechem, capture of, 261
- Shechem, son of Hamor, 108
- sheep, trade in, 571
- Sheffield University, 1164
- Shehan, 299
- Sheharhor (son of Zephanyahu), 659
- shekel (sanctuary), 123
- shekel, 576
- Shekelesh, (*see also* Sikils), 384, 448, 463, 470, 476, 482, 537, 538, 763
- Shekelesh, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Shekelesh, circumcision of, 883
- Shelah, son of Judah, 109
- Shem, 102, 102, 355
- Shema Yisrael prayer, in Nash Papyrus, 57
- Shemesh, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
- Shepenupet I (Divine Adoratrix or God's Wife of Amun), 543, 550, 923, 1013, 1054, 1062, 1064, 1065
- Shepenupet II (God's Wife of Amun), 924
- Shepra*, Semitic name in Egypt, 709
- Sherden, (*see also* Shardana), 307, 384, 448, 470, 536, 537, 538, 763, 883
- Sherden, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
- Sherden, circumcision of, 883
- Sheshi (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398
- Sheth, sons of, 131, 435
- Shihor, unconquered areas east of Egypt, 141
- Shihor, unconquered during Conquest, 734
- Shiloh pottery, 779
- Shiloh, 141, 778, 779, 1002
- Shiloh, Yigael, 521
- Shimron, king of, 139
- Shinar, (land of), 102, 147, 214, 901, 902, 931
- Shipitbaal (king of Byblos), 487, 842

INDEX

- ships, as cargo vessels, 574, 583
shipwreck, at Ulu Burun, 578-583
Shittim, 131
Short Chronology, 339, 341
Shoshenq C (High Priest of Amun), 549
Shoshenq I (king of Egypt), 471, 524, 525, 541, 542, 549, 922, 1013, 1180
Shoshenq I (king of Egypt), invasion of Southern Levant by, 498, **499**
Shoshenq III (king of Egypt), 543, 1013, 1015
Shoshenq V (king of Egypt), 534, 541, 1045, 1083
Shosou, (*see also* Shasu), 435
Shosu, (*see also* Shasu), 435
Shrine of the Book, 53
shrine(s), small ceramic, 835
Shu, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
Shua, a Canaanite, 109
Shulgi (king of Ur III), 221, 230, 234, 426
Shumeru, 214
Shur, 104, 106
Shur, wilderness of, 117, 724
Shurruapak, 214, 245, 248, 862
Shu-Sin (king of Ur III), 234
Shutrukid Dynasty of Elam, 259
Shutruk-Nahhunte (king of Elam), 259, 868
Shuttarna I (Mitanni king), 252, 253
Shuttarna III (Mitanni king), 256
Shutu, 435, 707
Shu-Turul (king of Akkad), 230
Shuwardatu (prince of Qiltu), as referenced in Amarna Tablets, 638
Sicily, 487
Siculus, Diodorus, 1212
side locks of hair, 944-945
Sidka (king of Ashkelon), 1031
Sidon the Great, 140
Sidon, 282, 290, 322, 325, 450, 480, 483, 489, 503, 508, 586, 822, 1031
Sidon:
 as an Assyrian province, 489
 as an Assyrian tributary, 1031
 as an Assyrian vassal state, 489
 meaning Phoenicia, 503
Sidonian(s), 141, 487
sign(s), in writing systems, 588
signet ring, stamp seal on, 659
Sihon (king of the Amorites), 131, 133, 477
Sikhism, 1185
Sikils, (*see also* Shekelesh), 463, 470
Silberman, Neil, 88, 202, 203, 499, 565, 726, 758, 970, 1172
Sile, (*see also* Tjaru or Zaru), 399, 704, 705, 709
Siloam inscription, 511, 646
Siloam Tunnel, 511
silver (money), 91
silver jewellery, 624
silver jewellery, from Ulu Burun, 581
silver mining, 625
silver, 624-625
silver, properties of, 619
silver, trade in, 571, 574, 575
silver-gold price ratio, (*see also* gold-silver price ratio), 625
Silwan, Monolith of, (*see also* Monolith of Silwan), 1026-**1027**, 1171
Silwan, Palestinian village of, 1026
Simchat Torah, 1121
Simeon (Hasmonean ruler), 333, 516
Simeon, 108, 112, 142
Simyrra, (*see also* Sumur), 479
sin offering, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
sin offering, as a sacrifice category in Leviticus, 852
sin, confession of, 128

INDEX

- Sin, moon god, 326
- Sin, wilderness of, 117
- Sinai Covenant, 873
- Sinai peninsula, 175
- Sinai Tradition, 848, 953, 1008
- Sinai Tradition, based on actual migration from Egypt, 1176
- Sinai Tradition, definition of, 957, 1207
- Sinai, 174, 175, 671, 722, 728, 848, 1014
- Sinai, archaeological surveys of, 726-728
- Sinai, Mount, (*see also* Mount Sinai), 98, 114, 118, 133, 441, 681, 724, 889, 938, 1020, 1112
- Sinai, Mount, in Apion's account, 1048
- Sinai, wilderness of, 127
- Sinaiticus, Codex, 53, 62, 64, 65
- Sin-liqe-uninni, 862
- Sin-shar-ishkun (king of Assyria), 322
- Sinuhe, story of, 261, 295, 709, 960
- Sipis, a male god of Ebla, 672
- Sippar, 214, 215, 228, 245, 248
- Siwa, Oasis of, 525, 548
- Siwe-Palar-Khuppak (king of Elam), 259
- Sixth Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- skins, trade in, 571
- slag, definition of, 618
- slavery in Egypt, 113, 1054, 1080
- slavery in Egypt, as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1091
- slaves, trade in, 571
- Small Bitter Lake, 724
- smelted copper, 623
- smelted iron objects, 629
- smelting, definition of, 618
- smelting, discovery of, 621, 622
- Smendes I (king of Egypt), 129, 539, 540, 704, 712
- Smenkhare (king of Egypt), 420, 635
- Smith, Mark, 785, 830, 963, 969, 974, 975, 981, 990, 1167, 1169, 1172, 1217
- snake cults, 877
- Sneferu (king of Egypt), 574
- So (king of Egypt), 1083
- so be it, (*see also* Amen, prayer ending), 905, 915
- Sobekneferu (queen of Egypt), 261
- Socrates, 278
- Sodom and Gomorrah, 104, 148, 151
- Sodom and Gomorrah, no historical trace of, 144, 148, 151
- Sodom, 104
- Sojourn (in Egypt), 103, 113-116, 152, 702, 717, 720, 1020, 1021
- Sojourn (in Egypt):
- 400 or 430 year duration of, 1055
 - accuracy of biblical account of, 807
 - comparison with Hyksos settlement in Egypt, 402
 - definition of, 1207
 - no historical trace of, 144, 151
 - timing of, 702
- Sokho identifier, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 656, 658, 661
- Sokho, 656, 657, 658, 661
- Soleb, 675, **676**, 677, 960
- Soleb, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Soleb, Temple of Amun at, containing reference to Yahweh, 436, 675-**676**, 960
- Solomon (king of Israel), 1163
- Solomon (king of Israel), biblical chronology of reign of, 156, 157
- Solomon (king of Israel), construction of Temple by, 149
- Solomon, 520
- Solomon, potential link to Salamanu, 1181
- Solomon's Temple Complex, (*see also* Temple Complex of Solomon), 942
- Solomon's Temple similarity to Ain Dara Temple, 943
- Solomon's Temple, (*see also* Temple), 853, **941-943**
- Somalia, 571, 574

- son of El, an epithet for Yahweh, (*see also* Yahweh, as the son of El), 821
- Son of God, 853
- son(s) of El, 819, 821
- Soncino edition of Hebrew Bible, 59
- Sons (or sons) of Israel, definition of, 1207
- Sons (sons) of God, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 965, 966
- Son(s) (son(s)) of Israel, (*see also* Israelite(s)), 6, 9, 97, 113, 665, 721, 977, 1093, 1152, 1155, 1207
- sons of Ammon, (*see also* Ammonites), 104
- sons of Amon, 917, 1023
- sons of El, 982
- son(s) of Judah, (*see also* Judahite(s)), 1093
- son(s) of Levi, (*see also* Levite(s)), 1068
- sons of the gods, 819
- sons of the South, (*see also* *Bene-iamina*), 232
- Souls of Ra, 1023
- Souls of Re, 1122
- South Canaanite language or dialect, (*see also* Hebrew as (South) Canaanite language), 361, **362**, 363, 584, 608, 1095, 1098, **1099**
- South Canaanite language:
as a West Semitic language, 360, 362, 363
as the Proto-Hebrew language, (*see also* Proto-Hebrew language), 791
as the Southern branch of Northwest Semitic, 362
- South Canaanite, 491
- South-Central Levant in 750 BC, political map of, 474
- Southeastern Anatolia, early tin bronze production in, 627
- Southern Canaanite(s) of Late Bronze Age, 384-389
- Southern Canaanite(s), (*see also* Canaanite(s) and Hebrew(s)), 362, 391, 608, 1100
- Southern Kingdom (of Judah), (*see also* Judah, Southern Kingdom of), **10**, 88, 170, 504, **507-513**, 520-522, 665, 889, 974, 991-994, **1094**, 1101, 1141, **1160**
- Southern Levant, 172, **174**, 175, **211-212**, **293-303**, **309-311**, 379, **473-475**, 499, 694, 1017-1019
- Southern Levant:
Amorite settlement in, 211, 294
as a province of Egypt, 211, 473, 475
as destination of refugees from Egypt, 1052
as part of Hyksos Delta Kingdom, 211, 309, 379
Canaanite culture in, 294, 376-379
conquest by Egypt of, 211, 1025
deliberate depopulation by Egyptians of, 761, 769
deportations from, 298
devastation at end of Bronze Age of, 442, 450-455
Egyptian Colonial Period in, 211, 294, 297-301, 310
Egyptian conquest of, 297-298
Egyptian steles in, 299
Egyptian withdrawal from, 211, 301, 383, 384
Hurrian settlement in, 295, 391
in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 293-303, 309-310
in 750 BC, political map of, **474**
invasion by Shoshenq I of, **499**
Lamelekh Jar(s) in, 657
language of, 362, 1099
Merneptah's invasion of, 694
Neo-Assyrian conquest of, **323**
Philistine controlled areas in, 763
Philistine Era in, 211, 294, 301-302
population history of, 197-204
population of, 294, 298, 299, 301, 772
potential links to Libya, 1181
Sea Peoples invasion of, 211, 301
settlement sites in, 301
Urban Revival Period in, 293, 294-297
- Southern Levantine mythology in Genesis, 1141
- Southern Levantine people, Canaanite identity of, 371-**391**, 815
- Southern Levantine population:
in central hill country (or highlands), 200, 202
Phase 1, Early Urbanisation and Collapse, 199

INDEX

- Phase 2, Semi-Nomadic Phase, 200
- Phase 3, Urban Revival, 200
- Phase 4, Egyptian Colonial Period, 200-202
- Phase 5, Philistine Era, 202
- Phase 6, Emergence of Historical Israel, 202
- Phase 7, Period of Foreign Domination, 203-204
 - Phase 7.1, Assyrian conquest of, 203
 - Phase 7.2, Babylonian conquest of, 203
 - Phase 7.3, Achaemenid (Persian occupation of), 204
 - Phase 7.4, Hellenistic occupation of, 204
 - Phase 7.5, Roman occupation of, 204
- Southern Mesopotamia, 174, 175, **211**, 224
- Spain, 487
- Spain, as a source of tin, 580
- Sparta, 458
- spices, trade in, 571
- Spread of Civilisation in EMANE (3200 - 2000 BC), 205, 210, 218-235
- sr*, 986
- srh*, 986
- St. Catherine's Monastery, (*see also* Saint Catherine's Monastery), 724, 727, 1204
- Stager, Lawrence, 771, 772, 886
- stamp seal(s), 651
- stamp seal(s), trade in, 571
- stamp seal, example of, 653
- standing stones, 816
- state bureaucracy of Judah, 654
- state within a state, 919-920, 1137, 1145, 1202
- state within a state, as descriptor of Levite priesthood, 1145
- steel, use by Hittites of, 630
- Stele of Moses, 682, 683
- Stele of Nebre, (*see also* Nebre, Stele of), 906
- Stele of Qadesh, 913, 914
- Stele of Shalmaneser III, (*see also* Kurkh Stele), 158
- Stele of Year 400, 1055
- Stele, Iran, (*see also* Iran Stele), 1017
- Stele, of Mesha, (*see also* Mesha Stele), 1099
- step pyramid, at Saqqara, 223
- steppe climate, 559
- Stone Age, 180, 182, 626
- stone pillar(s), sacred, 816
- Story of Civilisation, The*, 922
- Strabo, 685, 717, 1033, **1048**, 1213
- Stromata*, by Clement of Alexandria, 1040
- subartu*, 215
- Subartu, 229
- Subite, Assyrian province of, 494
- Subiti, 494
- Succoth, 116, 452, 703, 704, 718, 722, 723
- Sudan, 175, 223, 675, 993, 1014
- Suez Canal, 717
- Sumer and Akkad, King of, (*see also* King of Sumer and Akkad), 244
- Sumer, 102, 148, 175, **209-211**, **213-216**, **219-221**, 229, 243-244, 357, 561, 859, 897, 902, 931
- Sumer, emergence of writing in, 585, 591, 610
- Sumer:
 - 3200 - 2000 BC, **210**, 219-221
 - Akkad Dynastic I Period, **210**, 220
 - before 3200 BC, **209**, 213-216
 - city states of, 206, **209-211**, **214**
 - Early Dynastic I Period, **210**, 220
 - Early Dynastic II Period, **210**, 220
 - Early Dynastic IIIa Period, **210**, 220
 - Early Dynastic IIIb Period, **210**, 220
 - final collapse of, **211**, 243-244
 - Gutian Period, **210**, 220
 - Jemdet Nasr Period, **209-210**, 220
 - Lagash Dynastic I Period, **210**, 220
 - Ur III Period, **210-211**, 220
 - Uruk III Period, **209-210**, 220
- Sumerian creation mythology, 897-899, 901-902
- Sumerian cuneiform script, 593, 603

- Sumerian cuneiform, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
- Sumerian king lists, 225
- Sumerian language, 361
- Sumerian language, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
- Sumerian(s), **209-211**, 213-216, 219, 224-225, 227-228, 234, 244, 355, 358, 561, 571, 593, 897
- Sumerian, Egyptian depiction of, 1089, 1090
- Sumerian-Akkadian cuneiform script, 586, **587**
- Sumero-Akkadian pantheon of gods, in Mesopotamian creation mythology, 897, 898
- su-mi-a*, 671
- su-mi-a-u*, 671
- Sumu-abum (king of Babylon), 244, 246
- Sumur, (*see also* Simyrra or Symira), 281, 479, 483, 488, 586
- sun disk, two-winged, (*see also* two-winged sun disk), 299, **300**, 655, 656, 658-**660**, 1028-**1029**, 1032
- sun disk, two-winged, in Hezekiah's royal insignia, **655**, 656, 658, 1028-**1029**, 1032
- Sun God (Sunn-god, sun god), 33, 110, 247, 410, 415, 416, 429, 672, 870, 893, 895-898, 903, 985, 1024, 1048
- Suph, 133
- Suppiluliuma I (Hittite king), 250, 255, 270, 281, 289, 420, 480, 481, 637
- Suppiluliuma I (Hittite king), referenced in Amarna Tablets, 637
- Suppiluliuma II (Hittite king), 272
- supreme deity in Egyptian religion, 903-904
- Sura-Damu (king of Mari), 225, 226
- surface features, EMANE, (*see also* EMANE, surface features), 177
- Surpu incantations, 872
- Surpu incantations, similarity to Ten Commandments, 872
- Susa, 214, 230, 245, 248, 592, 626, 868
- Susa, early bronze production at, 626
- Suttarna II (Mitanni king), 255
- Sutu, 316, 435
- Suwardata (ruler of Qiltu), 388
- swallow, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 861
- Swaziland, first use of money in, 575
- swkh*, (*see also* Sokho), 656, 658
- Sydney University, 858
- Syene, 970
- syllabaries, 589
- syllabic (phonetic) systems, 588, 589
- syllabic-alphabetic system, 591
- symbol(s), 588
- Symira, (*see also* Sumur), 483, 488
- Symmachus, translation of Hebrew Bible by, 62, 64
- Symoon, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Symoon's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- synagogue, 1193
- synthesis of pre-existing themes in Pentateuch, **1138**, 1143
- Syria and Phoenicia, 515, 517
- Syria, 120, 175, 179, 195, 216, 225, 226, 233, 235, 240, 241, 284, 285, 333, 368, 428, 479, 641, 671, 674, 727, 959, 962, **963**, 1034, 1038, 1047, **1181**, 1204, 1208,
- Syria:
- as a derivative of Israya, **1181**
 - in Chaeremon's account, 1047
 - origins of the name, 1181
- Syriac language, 364
- Syrians of Palestine, 883, 885
- Syro-Arabian desert, 559
- Syro-Palestine, 176
- Ta'anach cult stand, 835
- Taanach, 454
- Taanach, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Taanach, in screening test table of the Conquest, 752, 756
- Taanach's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Taberah, 128, 135
- Table of Nations, 89
- Table, The (a chapter in Koran), 46
- Tacitus, (Cornelius), 685, 1033, **1051**, 1056, 1214
- Tadukhipa (daughter of Tushratta and wife of Amenhotep III), 255
- Taharka (king of Egypt), 435, 924, 993, 1035
- Tahpanhes, 1083

INDEX

- Tahurpa text, 427
- Taite, capital of Mitanni, 253
- Takelot (last High Priest of Amun), 549, 922-923, 924, 1054
- Takelot II (king of Egypt), 543, 922, 1013, 1015
- Takelot III (High Priest of Amun), 543
- Takelot III (king of Egypt), 923, 1054, 1062, 1064, 1065
- Takhsy, 382
- Tale of Two Brothers, 933-934
- talent, 576
- Talmud, 978
- Tamar, wife of Er, 109
- Tammuz, as an indication of polytheism in Bible, 968
- Tanakh, (*see also* Hebrew Bible), 30, 35, 38, 58, 1188, 1201, 1203
- Tanis, 129, 540, 541, 703, 704, 712, 922, 1012, 1042, 1083, 1059
- Tanis, Egyptian capital during 22nd Dynasty, 1059
- Tannit, 986
- Tao II the Brave (prince of Thebes), 400
- Tappuah, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Tappuah's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Tarhuntassa, 271
- Taruisa, 458
- Taurus mountains, 240
- Tausret (queen of Egypt), 537, 718
- Tawagalawas letter, 457
- Taylor Prism, **510**, 519, 1031
- Taylor Prism, reference to Hezekiah on, **510**, 519
- Taylor Prism, reference to Judahite(s) on, **510**
- Teaching, (*see also* Pentateuch or Torah), 75
- Teaching, the (book(s) of the), (*see also* Torah), 77
- Teaching, the (book(s) of the), (*see also* Torah, the (book(s) of)), 38, 39
- Tefnakht (Great Chief of the Meshwesh and Libu), 350
- Tefnakht(e) (king of Egyptian 24th Dynasty), 350, 543, 545, 1013-1014, 1046, 1050
- Tefnut, in Egyptian creation mythology, 895
- Tehenu, 175, 525, 526, 530, 534, 537, 692
- Tehenu, on Merneptah Stele, 692
- Teima, 326
- Tel Arad, 1030
- Tel Aviv, 1001
- Tel Aviv, University of, 726, 730, 790, 1163, 1165
- Tel Batash, (*see also* Timnah), 656
- Tel Dan Stele, 317, 508, 521, 797, **796-800**
- Tel Dan Stele, reference to House of David on, 508
- Tel Dan Stele, transcription of, 797
- Tel Dan, 521
- Tell el Dab'a (Tell el-Dab'a, Tell el Daba), 163, 296, 372, 395, 397, 399, 704, **712-714**, 719-720
- Tel el Husn, 298
- Tel el-Amarna, (*see also* Amarna), 634
- Tel Halif*, 453, 455
- Tel Sawwan, 185
- Tel Zayit abecedary, 609
- Tel Zayit Stone inscription, 609
- Telepinu (Hittite king), 269, 270
- Tell al-Rimah Stele, reference to Joash on, 503, 518
- Tell Arad, 725
- Tell Atshanah, 674
- Tell Awayli, 215
- Tell Beit Mirsim, 453, 455
- Tell Bet Misham, 376
- Tell Brak, 216
- Tell e-Gamma, iron ore source at, 632
- Tell el Dab'a, 704, **712-715**, 719-720
- Tell el Daba, (*see also* Tell el Dab'a and Khatana-Qantir), 163
- Tell el-Amarna, (*see also* Amarna), 535
- Tell el-Far'ah (North), 835
- Tell el-Far'ah South, 453, 455
- Tell el-Habua, 704
- Tell el-Maskhuta, 395, 704, 705, 715, 716-718, 720, 723

INDEX

- Tell el-Ratabah, 704, 705, 715-716, 717, 720
Tell Hariri, 225
Tell Hesban, 725
Tell Jemmeh, 453, 455
Tell Judaidah, early tin bronze production at, 627, 628
Tell Keisan, 779
Tell Lakhish, 376
Tell Mardikh, 226
Tell Mor, 453, 455
Tell Mozan, 240
Tell Qasile, 465, 471
Tell Sera', 453, 455
Tell Sippor, 453, 455
Tell Ta'annek, 960
Tell Tayinat, Canaanite temple at, 943
Teman, 1098
Teman, 671
Temeh, land of, 537, 538
Temehu, 175, 526, 531
Temple (in Jerusalem), 37, 92
temple and state, integration of, 1133
Temple Complex of Solomon, 942
Temple in Jerusalem, construction by Moses of, 1052
Temple Mount, 516
Temple of Amun at Soleb with Yahweh inscription, 436, 675, **676**, 960
Temple of Solomon, (*see also* Solomon's Temple), **941-943**, 853
Temple of Yahu (Yaho) at Elephantine, 971, **972**
Temple of Yahweh, 987
Temple of Yahweh, date of construction, 149
Temple Scroll, one of the DSS, (*see also* 11QT or 11Q19-20), 54, 55
temple tax obligation(s), 126
temple tax or royalty, (*see also* tithe), 8, 129, 135-136, 919-920, **926**, 935, 1022, 1069-1070, 1120, 1135, 1154
Temple, (*see also* Yahweh's Temple), 968
Temple, as headquarters of Levitical priesthood, 1145
Temple, definition of, 1207
Temple, in Jerusalem, as repository for sacred scrolls, 1023
temple, in Jerusalem, in Hecataeus' account, 1035, 1037
Temple, Second, dedication of, (*see also* Second Temple, dedication of), 1102
Temple, the First, (*see also* First Temple), 1182
Temple, warning to Gentiles at, **972**
Ten Commandments compared against Egyptian Book of the Dead, 865-866
Ten Commandments, 98, 118, 119, 423, 661, 681, **864-866**, 867, 938, 939, 1020, 1022, 865-866, 1208, 57, 873, 872, 873-875
Ten Commandments:
 accuracy of biblical account of, 810
 definition of, 1208
 in Nash Papyrus, 57
 similarity to Hittite treaties, 873-874
 similarity to Surpu incantations, 872
 structure of, 873-875
Ten Lost Tribes of Israel, 11
Ten Sayings, (*see also* Ten Commandments), 134
Ten Words, 122
Tendurek Dagi, 938
Tent of Meeting, 123, 124, 127, 137
Tentsai (wife of Osorkon III), 1062, 1064
Terah, 103, 112
teraphim, stolen by the biblical Rachel, possibly related to pillar style ceramic female figurines, 831
terebinth resin, from Ulu Burun, 579
Teresh, 448, 537
Teresh, as member of Sea Peoples, 307
terms, glossary of, (*see also* glossary of terms), 1198-1209
Testament of Levi, 54

- Testaments of the Twelve Prophets, 54
 testamentum, 35, 36
 Testimony, tablets of the, 121
 tetragrammaton, 669
 Tetrateuch, 77
 Texas A & M University, 578
 Texas, University of, at Austin, 29
 textiles, trade in, 570
 textual criticism of the Bible, (see biblical criticism, textual (or lower) criticism), 78
 thanksgiving, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
 Tharbis (wife of Moses), 685, 1061
 Tharbis, wife of Moses, in Josephus' account, 1050
 Tharu, 399
 the book(s), 34, 35
 the fundamental question, 1, 26, 801, 812, 1157
Thebai, 909
 Thebes, 5, 6, 14, 223, 260, 262, 263, 547, 909, 916, 1012, 1022, 1055, 1062, 1065, 1075, 1080, 1116, 1148
 Thebes:
 date of Assyrian sack of, 341
 capital of 17th Dynasty, 262
 capital of Egypt, 223, 260
 on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
 princes of, 397, 398, 399
 relocation of capital from, 1055
 themes and ideas merged together in Pentateuch, **1138**
 theocratic Yahwist state of Judah, 1145
 Theodotion, translation of Hebrew Bible by, 62, 64
 theories about historicity of the Bible, categorisation of, **1160**
 theories about origins of the Bible, **1158-1169**
 theories about origins of the Bible, relative positioning of, **1169**
 theory of evolution, (see also evolution, theory of), 1159
 Thera, 276
 Thermuthis, adoptive mother of Moses in Josephus' account, 1049, 1061, 1063, 1065
 Thermutis (daughter of pharaoh), 685
 Theseus in Greek mythology, 275
 Thessalonians, Epistle to, 65, 74
 Thiele, Edwin R., 156, 157
 Thinis, 217, 222
 Third Cataract of the Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
 Third Dynasty of Ur, (see also Ur III), 169, 218, 221, 226, 231, 232, 234, 239, 246, 258, 862, 901
 Third Intermediate Period (of Egypt), (see also Egyptian Third Intermediate Period), **211-212**, 260, 267, 313, 314, 348, 350, 393, 538, **539**, 540, 912, 919, 924, 1012, 1015, 1016, 1042, 1180
 Third Intermediate Period of Egypt, chronology of, **211-212**, 350, 1180
 Thomas, Gospel of, 66
 Thompsen, C.J., 180
 Thompson, Thomas, 70, 1167, 1169, 1170
 Thracian(s), 277
 three-roomed house(s), in central hill country, 781
 Throne of Mercy, 123, 652, 940
 Thummim and Urim, (see also Urim and Thummim), 926, 1136
 Thutmose I (king of Egypt), 201, 264, 381, 483
 Thutmose II (king of Egypt), 264, 381
 Thutmose III (king of Egypt), 201, 264, 270, 280, 381, 534, 761, 769
 Thutmose IV (king of Egypt), 264, 280, 288, 381, 475, 476, 933
 Thutmosid Dynasty of Egypt, (see also Egyptian 18th Dynasty), 411
 Tiamat, a female god of Ebla, 673
 Tiamat, Mesopotamian goddess in Enuma Elish creation epic, 899
 Tibni (king of Israel), 157
 Tidnum, a term meaning Amorite, 232, 234
 Tiglathpileser I (king of Assyria), 243, 251, 486, 494
 Tiglathpileser III (king of Assyria), 203, 321, 347, 489, 490, 493, 494, **504-506**, **507-509**, 512, **518-519**, 547, 962, 992, 1017, 1019, 1181

INDEX

- Tiglathpileser III (king of Assyria), tribute list on Inscription II R67 of, 509
- Tiglathpileser III tribute list (Inscription II R67):
reference to Jehoahaz in, 509, 519
reference to Judah in, 507, 509, 519
reference to house of Omri in, 504, 518
- Tigridian Region, 174, 175
- Tigrinya language, 358
- Tigris River basin, 224
- Tigris River, 214, 224, 235, 317, 320, 574
- Tigris River, as transportation corridor, 574
- Tikulti-Ninurta I (king of Assyria), 251
- Tikunani Prism, 426
- Tikunani, 426, 428
- timber, 279, 483, 486, 570
- timber, large diameter, 279
- timber, trade in, 570
- TIME magazine, 728, 730
- timeline for literary setting of Bible, (*see also* biblical chronology, traditional setting of), 168, **169-170**
- timeline, historical (*see also* historical timeline), 209-212, **337-354**
- Timna, copper smelting site at, 877
- Timnah, (*see also* Tel Batash), 109, 453, 455, 656
- Timnath-serah, 143
- Timothy, companion of Paul, 33
- Timsah, Lake, 709, 723
- tin bronze statues, oldest examples of, 628
- tin bronzes, 627, 628
- tin dioxide, 621
- tin, 448, 570, 574, 579, **581**, 616, 617, 619, 621, 622, 623
- Tin:
in cargo at Ulu Burun, 579, 580
properties of, 619
shortage from Afghanistan of, 448
trade in, 570, 574
- Tirhakah (king of Cush), 993
- Tirzah, 140, 733, 751, 754, 835
- Tirzah, in biblical Conquest table, 733
- Tirzah, in screening test table of the Conquest, 751, 754
- Tirzah's king, conquered by Israelites, 140
- Tisathen, original name of Moses in Chaeremon's account, 1047
- Tissot, James Jacques Joseph, 888, 940
- tithe, (*see also* temple tax or royalty), 8, 129, 135-136, 919-920, **926**, 935, 1022, 1069-1070, 1120, 1135, 1154
- Tithe:
as 10% religious tax, 129
as a temple tax or royalty, 1135
imposition of, 126, 1120
- tithing, 6, 1149
- Titus (Epistle to), 71
- Tiye, 411
- Tjaru, (*see also* Zaru or Sile), 704, 705
- Tjek(h)u, 399, 439, 704, **705**, 710-711, 718, 723
- Tjekker, 306, 307, 384, 448, 449, 463, 476, 482, 487, 538, 539, 763
- Tjekker, as member of Sea Peoples, 306, 307
- TNK, (*see also* Tanakh), 38
- Tobiah, 492
- Tobit, book of, 54
- tools, trade in, 570
- tooth for (a) tooth, 32, 120, 135, 871
- Tophek, 133
- Torah of Moses, (*see also* Torah), 77, 86
- Torah*, (*see also* Law, and Teaching, the (book(s) of), 38, 39
- Torah, (*see also* Pentateuch), **35-39**, 48, 59-61, 75, 77, 86, 978, 1000-1002, 1121, 1184, 1188-1192, **1206**, 1211
- Torah, as Koranic synonym for Hebrew Bible, 46, 48
- Torah, the (book(s) of the), (*see also* Torah), 38, 39, 77
- Toronto, University of, 717, 727, 730

INDEX

- Toth (Egyptian military commander), 429
- Tower of Babel, 102, 144, **147-148**, 151, **900**, **931-932**, 1140
- Tower of Babel, historical trace of, 144, 147, 151
- Town of Canaan, (*see also* Canaan, Town of), 437
- trade, **568-578**
- trade:
- as royal monopoly, 577
 - impact of, 568-570
 - record(s), 338
 - routes, 571-573, 580
 - routes, map of, **572**, 580
- traded products, 570-571
- traded products, typical prices of, 576
- traders, referred to as Canaanites, 575
- trading arrangements, nature of, 577
- trading script, 586
- tragacanth, 151
- Trajan (emperor of Rome), 335
- transition from Monotheistic Yahwism to Judaism, 1000-1001
- Transjordan, 175, 502
- Transjordanian nomads, 391
- Transjordanian plateau, 491
- transportation, modes of, 573-575
- Treaty of Qadesh, **266**, **272**, **273**
- Treaty with Ashur, 226
- tree of knowledge of good and evil, in creation myth from Bible, 894
- tree of life, in creation myth from Bible, 894, 901
- tree ring records, to reveal climate, 190
- Trent, Council of, 63
- Tribal affiliation, 1185
- tribal structure of nomadic tribes, 564
- Tribe of Israel, (*see also* People of Israel), 13, 693, 1147
- Tribe of Israel, on Merneptah Stele, 693
- Tribes of Israel, (*see also* Twelve Tribes of Israel), 111, **112**, 1230
- Tribes of Israel, genealogy of, 112
- Tribes of Israel, land allocation to and location of, 142
- Tribes of Yahweh, The: A Sociology of the Religion of Liberated Israel*, 1165
- tricolonic structure, 845
- trinity in Egypt, (*see also* Divine Triad in Egypt), 416-417
- Trinity, 1187
- triplets, 79
- Tripoli, 479
- Trojan Horse, 456
- Trojan War, 277, 444, **456-459**
- Trojan War, potential link to Bronze Age Collapse, 446, 457, 458
- Trojans, 456
- Troy, 277, 444, 447, 456, 457, 458, 459
- true, definition of, 69
- truly, (*see also* Amen, prayer ending), 905, 915
- truth of biblical account, 812
- truth, definition of, 69
- Truth, God of, (*see also* God of Truth), 1023
- Tubail (king of Tyre), 504
- Tuba'lu (king of Phoenicia), 1031
- Tubingen, University of, 970
- Tudhaliya I (Hittite king), 270, 457
- Tudhaliya II (Hittite king), 270
- Tudhaliya IV (Hittite king), 272
- Tudhaliyas (king of Carchemish), 427
- Tudia (king of Assyria), 226
- Tuhi, killer of Artashumara, 255
- Tukulti-Ninurta II (king of Assyria), 320
- Tunip, 280, 281, 284, 288
- Tunip-Tessup (king of Tikunani), 426
- Tur Abdin (region), 235, 317
- Turanian language, 214
- Turin Papyrus, 396
- turquoise mines at Serabit el-Khadim and Wadi Maghara, 295
- turquoise, trade in, 571

- Tushratta (Mitanni king), 255, 637
- Tushratta (Mitanni king), referenced in Amarna Tablets, 637
- Tutankhamun (king of Egypt), 941, 547, 410, 412, 413, 635, 1024
- Tutankhamun, royal wooden carrying chest of, 941, 1024
- Tutankhaten (king of Egypt), (*see also* Tutankhamun), 265, 410, 420, 547, 635
- Twelve Tribes of Israel, (*see also* Tribes of Israel), 75, 97, 111, **112**, 728, 1208, 1230
- Twelve Tribes of Israel, definition of, 1208
- two brothers, tale of, (*see also* Tale of Two Brothers), 933-934
- two-winged scarab, (*see also* scarab, two-winged), 1028-**1029**
- two-winged scarab in Hezekiah's royal insignia, 1028-**1029**
- two-winged sun disk, (*see also* sun disk, two-winged), 299, **300**, 655, 656, 658-**660**, 1028-**1029**, 1032
- two-winged sun disk:
- in Hezekiah's royal insignia, **655**, 656, 658, 1028-**1029**, 1032
 - on stamp seal from Southern Levant, 660
 - on Lamalekh jar(s), **655**, 656, 658
 - on Seti I Stele, 299, **300**
- Tyre, 263, 282, 290, 322, 325, 450, 483, 489, 503, 504, 508, 586, 822, 1017
- Tyre:
- as an Assyrian province, 489
 - as vassal state of Assyria, 489
 - on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Tyropoeon Valley, 511
- Ubaid culture, 214
- Ubaid Later (Classic) Period, 215
- Ubaid Period, 215
- Ubaid, **209**, 214, 215, 245, 248
- Ud(u)m(u), land of, (*see also* Edom), 493
- Ugaritic cuneiform alphabetical abjad, 603
- Ugarit, (*see also* Ras Shamra), 163, **238**, 261, 263, 272, 280, 281, 284, 289, 305, 372, 376, 383, 428, 466, 473, 475, 476, 478, 479, **481**, 569, **572**, 577, 586, 603-604, **641-643**, 780, 815, 823, 824, 827, 838, 839, 844-845
- Ugarit:
- as a trading hub, 481, 569, 572, 577
 - as semi-autonomous city-state, 238, 473, 475, 476
 - history of, 642
 - on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Ugaritic:
- abecedary tablet, **604**
 - alphabetical abjad, **587**, 603, 644
 - cuneiform, **587**, 600, 603, 641
 - deities, consolidation of, 982-983
 - dialect, 382, 584
 - god, Yw, 847
 - gods, listing of, in Ugaritic Texts, 645
 - language, 362, 364, 641, 644, 1099
 - language, in Ugaritic Texts, 641
 - language, similarities to Proto-Hebrew, 362, 1099
 - poetry similar to biblical verses, 844-845
 - script used in Ugaritic Texts, 641, 644
 - tablets, pictures of, 643, 645
 - Texts (or tablets), **641-645**, 982
 - Texts, definition of, 1208
- Ukh-hotep (Chief Treasurer of Egypt), 707
- Ultra-Low Chronology, 339
- Ulu Burun cargo vessel:
- cargo of, 579
 - model reconstruction of, 583
 - trading route of, 580
 - type of ship of, 578-579
- Ulu Burun, 49, 570, 578-**583**, 827
- Ulu Burun, shipwreck at, 570, **578-583**
- Umm el-Qa'ab region, 222
- Umma, **210**, 214, 215, 220, 245, 248
- Umman-manda (official in Alalakh), 240
- Unbeliever, potential meaning of Canaanite 1131
- Underworld, 912
- undetermined, definition of, 69
- union of his people, under Osarsiph (Moses), in Manetho's account, 1038
- United Kingdom of Israel, (*see also* Israel, United Kingdom of), 10, 170, **520-522**, 1091, **1094**
- United Kingdom of Israel, biblical setting for, 170

INDEX

- United Monarchy, 10, 144, 156, 157, 167, **520-522**, 1002, 1163, 1208
- United Monarchy:
 biblical chronology of, 156, 157
 definition of, 1208
 establishment date of, 167
 historical trace of, 144
- United Nations Human Rights Council, 21
- University of Rome, 671
- Unleavened Bread, biblical Feast or festival of, 858
- Unqi, Neo-Hittite state of, 317, 318, 495
- Upe (or Upi), as Egyptian provincial division, 370, 382, 475
- Upper Egypt, 223, 539, 542, 543, 548, 1012
- Upper Mesopotamia, 105, 143, 176, **210-212**
- Upper Mesopotamia, definition of, 176
- Upper Retenu, 175, 437
- Ur I Period, 210, 220
- Ur III in 2nd millennium BC, 211, 243
- Ur III, 210-211, 221, 226, 243, 244, 561
- Ur III, chronology of, **210-211**, 343
- Ur III, Elamite conquest of, 211, 244
- Ur, 96, 210-211, 214, 215, 220, 245, 248, 326, 897
- Ur:
 as birthplace and ancestral home of Abraham, 172, 221
 city of, 221
 excavations at, 862
 in Lower Mesopotamia, 172, **209-210**
 in Mesopotamian creation mythology, 897
 of the Chaldeans, 103
- uraeus (uraei), 299, **300**, 659, **660**, 876
- Urartu, 932
- Urartu, conquest by Assyria, 322
- Urban Revival Period in Southern Levant, 293, 294-297, 768
- Urban Revival, settlement phase in central hill country, 768
- Urbanisation Phase, settlement phase in central hill country, 768, 793
- Urdamun, (*see also* Rudamon (king of Egypt)), 350, 1044, 1061
- Urfa, birthplace of Abraham in Turkish-Muslim tradition, 172
- Urhi-Teshub, son of Muwatalli II, (*see also* Mursili III (Hittite king)), 272
- Urim and Thummim, 926, 1136
- Urkesh, 240
- Ur-Nammu (king of Ur III), 221
- Ur-Nammu, code of, 868
- Urshum, 241, 284, 286
- Uru Salem, origin of the name of Jerusalem, 822
- Uruk II, 228
- Uruk III, 209-210, 591
- Uruk IV Period, 209, 215
- Uruk IV, 209, 591
- Uruk, **209-210**, 214, 215, 220, 245, 248, 901
- Ur-Zababa (king of Kish), 220, 228
- US Census Bureau, 193
- Ussher, James, 145
- Utnapishtim, 855, 860, 861, 901, 932
- Utnapishtim, in Epic of Gilgamesh, 860-861
- Utu-hegal (king of Uruk), 221
- Uzziah (king of Judah), 1st extra-biblically attested king of Judah, (*see also* Azariah (king of Judah)), 354, 508, **509**, 512, 519
- Valley Festival, 1182
- Valley of the Kings, 412
- Van Seters, John, 1168, 1169, 1170
- Van, Lake, 234, 932
- Varuna, Indo-Aryan deity of Mitanni, 253
- Vaticanus, Codex, (*see also* Codex Vaticanus), 53, 62, 64, 65
- Vedic Sanskrit, 253
- vegetable offering, as an offering type, 851
- verily, (*see also* Amen, prayer ending), 915
- versio vulgata*, (*see also* Vulgate (Bible)), 63
- Vetus Latina, 62, 64

INDEX

- ve-yillavu* link to *lê-wî*, 946
- Via Maris, 450, 455
- Victory Stele of Piye, **546**, 1046, 1061
- village settlements in central hill country, 777-778
- Virgil, 456
- volcano god, 938
- von Beckerath, J., 1061, 1062
- von Rad, Gerhard, 957
- Vorderasiatischen Museum, 635
- votive offering, as a purpose of sacrifice, 850
- vowels, introduced into Greek alphabet, 607
- Voyage of the Beagle, The*, 32
- Vulgate (Bible), 29, 62, 63, 64, 91
- Wadi al-Murabba'at, 57
- Wadi El Arish, 547
- Wadi el-Hol script, 602
- Wadi Fidan 40 Cemetery, 440
- Wadi Hammamat, 432, 537
- Wadi Maghara, turquoise mines at, 295
- Wadi Qumran, 53
- Wadi Tumilat, 395, 704, 715, 717, 718
- Wahibre (king of Egypt), 325
- Wailing Wall, (*see also* Western Wall), 516
- Walls of the Ruler, 261, 296, 396, 705, 709, 711, 718, 723
- wandering Aramaean, as a description of Jacob, 150
- Wanderings (in the Sinai), 144, 151, 152, 402, **721-730**, 808, 1092, 1176, 1208
- Wanderings (in the Sinai):
- accuracy of biblical account of, 808
 - as a component of Israelite_B identity, 1092
 - based on an actual migration from Egypt, 1176
 - comparison with Hyksos retreat to Canaan, 402
 - definition of, 1208
 - elements of, 722
 - no evidence from identified sites of, 728
 - no historical trace of, 144, 151
 - search area for, 722
 - timing of, 721
- Warad-Sin (king of Larsa), 259
- warning to Gentiles at the Temple, 977-978
- Wasashatta (Mitanni king), 256
- Waset, 909
- Washukanni, 253, 255, 263, 636
- Washukanni, capital of Mitanni, 253, 255
- Washukanni, Hittite sack of, 255
- Washukanni, on New Kingdom map of Egypt, 263
- Wat-Hor, 711
- Way of the Sea, (*see also* Via Maris), 162, 450, 722
- Way(s) of Horus, 722, 726
- weapons, trade in, 570
- Weeks, Feast of, biblical festival, 858
- Wegaf Khu-tawy-re (king of Egypt), 261
- Wehem Masut*, (*see also* Repetition of Births), 540
- Weighing of the Heart, 598, 865
- weights and measures, 576
- Wellhausen, Julius, 80
- Wellhausen's Classification, 80
- Wenamun (official of the House of Amun), 470, 486
- Wenamun, story of, 306, 539
- Weni (courier of Egypt), 223
- Weshesh, as one of the group of Sea Peoples, 307, 448, 538
- West Bank, (*see also* occupied Palestine), 53, 765
- West, the, 20
- Western Anatolia, 304
- Western and Central Anatolia, 174, 175
- Western Delta, domain of 16th Dynasty, 262
- Western Iran, 174, 175
- Western Sea, (*see also* the Mediterranean Sea), 135
- Western Semites, (*see also* Amorites), 232, 358
- Western Semitic language, 360, 362, 363

INDEX

- Western Wall, (*see also* Wailing Wall), 516
- wet and dry cycles of EMANE, 189
- Wheat Harvest, Feast of, Canaanite festival, 858, 859
- wheat, trade in, 570
- White Nile, on map of Egypt, 263
- Who Were the Early Israelites and Where Did They Come From?* 91, 788
- Widia (ruler of Ashkelon), 388
- wife, infidelity of, (*see also* infidelity of wife), 128
- Wikipedia, 27, **1217-1225**
- Wilbour Papyrus, 920
- Wilusa, 458
- wine, cargo from Ulu Burun, 579
- wine, trade in, 570
- winged scarab, as motif in Egypt's Ra'-noufe region, 1063
- winged scarab, in Hezekiah's royal insignia, **655**, 656, 658, 1028-**1029**, 1032, 1063
- winged scarab, in Israelite art, 1031
- winged sphinx on stamp seal from Southern Levant, 660
- winged sun disk, (*see also* sun disk, two-winged), 299, **300**, 655, 656, 658-**660**, 1028-**1029**, 1032
- winged sun disk, in Hezekiah's royal insignia, **655**, 656, 658, 1028-**1029**, 1032
- Wisdom, book of, 52
- Wolpe, David, rabbi from Los Angeles, 730, 758
- women, uncleanliness of, 124
- wood(s), trade in, 571
- wooden pole or post, as Asherah symbol, 828, 826, 828, 986
- wool, trade in, 570, 575
- Woolley, Leonard, 674, 862
- Word of Allah, 1189
- Word of God, (*see also* Bible), 30, 16, 17, 69, 71, 72, 73, 1158, 1189, 1208
- Word of God, definition of, 1208
- word-play and multiple meanings in Bible, 932, 946-947
- Wrbr, as a place name, 437
- Wright, George Ernest, 70, 787
- Writing Systems:
- categorisation of, 588
 - evolution of, **587**
 - of the ancient Middle East, **584-615**, **587**
- Writing:
- definition of, 588
 - emergence of, 585-**587**
 - spread of, 614
- Writings, the books of the, 38, 39
- Writings, the, (*see also* Bible), 30
- wrought iron, 630
- Xerxes (king of Achaemenid or Persian Empire), 901
- Xois, capital of 14th Dynasty, 262
- Ya is Exalted, 672
- Ya or ya, (*see also* Yahweh), 26, 671-673, 679, 959, 960, 962
- Ya or ya, as an alternative name for Yahweh, 951, 959, 1003
- ya, as yahwistic theophoric element, 959, 960
- Ya, a male god of Ebla, 671, 672, 673
- Ya, duality with Il, 673, 959, 962, 1181
- ya*: 'ă-qôḥ link to 'ă-qêb, 946
- Yaa, a fertile land in Canaan, 960
- Yaa, as a land of milk and honey, 960
- Yadin, Yigael, 787, 831, 1168, 1169
- Ya'el the Canaanite, 674
- Yael, 985
- Ya'el, in Ugaritic Texts, 674
- Yah is Brother, 960
- Yah or yah, (*see also* Yahweh), 26, 670, 671, 679, 822, 846, 951, **955-957**, 960, 1003
- Yah or yah:
- as an abbreviated form of Yahweh, **955-957**, 1003
 - as an alternative name for Yahweh, 951, 955, 956, 1003
 - as Eblaite god, 846
- Yah-Amun, as potential composite deity, 1179
- Yahbaal, 843
- Yaho (Yahu) Temple at Elephantine, 972
- yaho, alternative name for Yahweh, 959

- Yaho, as Jewish or Judahite god at Elephantine, 971, 972
- Yaho, in Elephantine Papyri, 835, 971, 972
- Yaho-Horus, (*see* Horus-Yaho)
- YaHoWaH, 670
- yahu, (*see also* Yahweh), 671, 679
- Yahu, as Jewish or Judahite god at Elephantine, 971, 972
- yahu, as yahwistic theophoric element, 959
- Yahu, in Elephantine Papyri, 835, 971, 972
- Yahu, potential link to Judah (*Yehuda*), 1181
- Yahud Medinata, 999, 1002
- Yahud, (*see also* Judah), 327, 329, 333, 335, 514, 517, 999, 1002
- Yahud, Achaemenid or Persian province of, 327, 329, 514, 999
- Yahweh and Amun:
 - comparison table of, 925-926
 - potential artifacts suggesting link between, 1179
 - potential connection between, 915-917, 1023, 1139, 1171, 1179, 1181
 - similarities in the religions of, 925-926, 927, 1022
- Yahweh and Asherah, 678, 679, **833-834**, 969, 986-988
- Yahweh and Baal as coexisting deities in Israel, **646-650**, 989
- Yahweh and Baal, 988-989
- Yahweh and El, duality of, 673, 959, 962, 1181
- Yahweh and the Shasu, 434, 436, 437, 675, **676**, 960
- Yahweh and the Sinai Tradition, 953
- Yahweh Elohim, as a composite biblical deity, 819, **965**, 985, **1138**, 1142
- Yahweh is Baal, 842, 843
- Yahweh is El, 674, 985
- Yahweh is Elohim, 985
- Yahweh, 3, 26, 114-123, 124, 436, 441, 502, 650, **669-679**, 697, 700, 822, **833-835**, **846-848**, **925-926**, 930, 933, **950-1005**, 953, **955-957**, 971, 983, 986, 988, 990, 994, **1003-1005**, 1020, 1066-1070, 1073, 1111, 1112, 1175, 1177, 1178
- Yahweh:
 - alternative forms of, 671
 - as a god of Israel, 678
 - as a god of pastoral nomads, 930
 - as a god of the Shasu, 675, 679
 - as a god of truth, 925, 927
 - as a nomadic god, 1181
 - as a personal Baal, 988
 - as a place name, 679
 - as a regional Semitic deity, 846, 848
 - as a Semitic god in Ebla, 954
 - as a Shasu god, 847, 848, 954
 - as a tribal deity, 979, 1131
 - as a Ugaritic (Canaanite) deity, 674, 679
 - as a volcano god, 938-939
 - as a warrior god, 848, 958, 979, 987
 - as deity in Southern Levant, 1124-1125
 - as god of the Israelites, 3-9
 - as god of the Patriarchs, 1140
 - as Judah's supreme national deity, 1119, 1120
 - as preserved in Arabian village names, 678
 - as subsequent god of Exodus_h Group, 1084
 - as synonymous term for El and Elohim, 1154
 - as the biblical creator god, 894
 - as the personal name of the biblical God, 82, 953, 954
 - as the principal deity in henotheistic Israel and Judah, 973
 - as the principal deity of Israel, 972
 - as the principal god of Judah, 1104
 - as the son of El, (*see also* son of El, an epithet for Yahweh), 821
 - as the state-sponsored supreme national deity of Judah, 4, 5, 1104, 1124, 1148, 1150, 1153
 - Assembly of, (*see also* Assembly of Yahweh), 1105, 1106
 - Covenant with, 1108, 1127
 - cult of, 846-848
 - definition of, 1209
 - duality with El, 673, 959, 962, 1181
 - Feast of, a biblical festival, 858
 - historical references to, 959
 - in Arabia, 678
 - in Eblaite tablets, 671
 - in Egyptian records, 436, 675, **676**, 960
 - in Elephantine Papyri, 835
 - in the Levant, 674
 - in Ugaritic Texts, 674

- incorporation of feminine features in, 987
 inscription of, at Amun temple at Soleb, 676
 linked to Elohim, 79
 meaning of the name of, 670
 Moses' synopsis of the Covenant with, 136
 of the land of the Shasu, 436
 of the land of the Shasu, 675
 of the Shasu, 954, 960
 on the Mesha Stele, 502, 697, 700
 promises of blessings by, 126
 the young bull, 890
 threats of punishment by, 126
- Yahweh's:
- Chosen People, (*see also* Chosen People), 1087
 - coexistence with Baal, 969, 973
 - convergence with El, 983-986
 - female consort, Asherah, 678, 679
 - homeland, 671
 - Law from Heaven, 1189
 - Law, 138
 - People, 847, 963
 - People, as applicable to people of Ammiya, 847, 963
 - presence at Mount Sinai, 938
 - promises of blessings, 136
 - punishments extending to future generations, 137
 - Temple, (*see also* Temple of Yahweh), 968, 979
 - threats of punishment, 136
- Yahwism, (*see also* Monotheistic and Henotheistic Yahwism), **2-9**, 84, 409, 422-425, 515, 669-679, 825, 829-836, 904, 905, **925-926**, **950-1005**, **1019-1020**, 1091-1094, **1105-1109**, **1115-1121**, 1123-1127, **1137-1143**, 1198, 1199, **1204**, 1207, **1209**
- Yahwism:
- biblical, (*see also* biblical Yahwism), 953
 - definition of, 952, 1209
 - evolution of, 679, **950-1005**
 - fundamental change in, 995
 - Henotheistic, (*see also* Henotheistic Yahwism), **952**, 953, 991-994, 998, 1004, **1005**, 1007, 1019, 1094, 1104, 1110
 - incorporation of regional traditions into, 989-990
 - Monotheistic, (*see also* Monotheistic Yahwism), 2, 3, 7, 9, 515, 904, 905, 953, 973-981, 994, 996, 998, 1000-1001, 1004, **1005**, 1007, 1019, 1084, 1104, 1109, 1110, 1113, 1157, 1204
 - polytheistic and henotheistic forms of, 953, 1003, 1005
 - stages in evolution of, **1005**
- Yahwist religious traditions of Israelites, 706
- Yahwist Source, (*see also* J Source), 80
- Yahwist tradition in Hamath, 962
- Yahwist tradition, no evidence in Egypt of, 1078
- Yahwist(s), 1106, 1107, 1109
- yahwistic and elistic traditions, merger of, 986
- Yahwistic names, of Hamath kings, 1108
- Yahwistic Polytheism, 952, 964, 974, 981-998, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1109, 1120
- Yahwistic Polytheism:
- definition of, 952
 - transformation into Monotheistic Monotheism, 981-998, 1005
 - transition to Monotheistic Yahwism, 974, 1005
- Yahwistic theocracy in Judah, 1026, 1032
- yahwistic theophoric element in Near Eastern place names, 1181
- Ya'kob-har (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398
- Yale University, 28
- Yale University, coat of arms of, 1136
- Yam, in Ugaritic Texts, 644
- Yamkhad in 2nd millennium BC, **211**, 309
- Yamkhad, **211**, 241, 246, 271, 279, 280, 282, 284, 285, 287, 288, 309, 373, 477
- Yamkhad, Amorite kingdom of, **211**, 282, 284
- Yamkhad, autonomous Hurrian state of, **211**, 285, 287
- Yamm, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 485, 821, 826, 841
- Yansas-X (Hyksos king of Egypt), 398
- Yantin-'ammu (Amorite leader), 261

- Yaqar-'Ammu* (ruler of Jerusalem), 710
ya-ra-mu, 672
 Yarim-Lim (king of Yamkhad), 282
 Yarimuta, 710
 Yarkon River, 470
 Yarmuta, Mount, 432
 Yau duality with Ilu, 962
 yau, (*see also* Yahweh), 671
 yau, as yahwistic theophoric element, 648, 650, 959
 Yaubidi or Iaubidi (king of Hamath), alternatively called Ilu-bidi or Ilu-bi'di, 505, 962
 Yaubidi or Yau-bi'di (king of Hamath), (*see also* Iaubidi or Iau-bi'di), 495, 505, 674, 962
 Yaweh's Law, 1140
ydh, link to Judah, 1181
 Y'di, equated with *Ia-u-da-a*, 962-963
YD'-YLHN, 982
 Yeb, 835, 970
 Yedoniah (Jewish or Judahite leader at Elephantine), 971
 Yehimilk (king of Byblos), 487, 842
 Yehotam (king of Judah), (*see also* Jotham (king of Judah)), 509
 Yehotam (king of Judah), on Ahaz royal seal impression, 509
 Yehud Medinata, 514, 517, 951, 971, 1034
yehud(im), potential link to *yihud(im)*, 1181
 Yehud, Persian province of, 1102, 1105
 Yehud, Province of, 514, 951
Yehuda(h), Hebrew name, 1101
Yehudah (Judah), potential link to Yahu, 1181
 Yehud_H, 1109
 Yellow River Valley, 585
 Yemen, 571
 Yemenite Jew(s), 944
 Yenoam, 437, 692-694
 Yenoam, on Merneptah Stele, 692
 yh or *yh*, as an alternative name for Yahweh, 671, 679, 959
yh, as a yahwistic theophoric element, 984
 YH, as an abbreviated form of Yahweh, 955, 956
 yhh, as an alternative name for Yahweh, 959
y'huday, the Aramaic equivalent of *y'hudi*, 1103
y'hudi(m), Hebrew word meaning Judahite(s) or Jew(s), 1101, 1102, 1109
y'hudi, meaning Jew, 1128
y'hudi, meaning Judahite, 1128
 Yhw as Shasu enclave, 441
 Yhw, 437, 441
 Yhw, as a place name, 958
yhw, as a yahwistic theophoric element, 984
 Yhw, in Elephantine Papyri, 835
 YHWH, (*see also* Yahweh), 80, **87**, 114, 423, **669-670**, **698**, 844-846, 953, 955, 1187, 1209
yhw, meaning "he is," 114
 YHWH:
 biblical name for God, 669, 846
 Paleo-Hebrew form of, 669
 reference on Mesha Stele to, 698
yihud(im), potential link to *yehud(im)*, 1181
yis·rā·'ēl, elistic theophoric element in, 825
yisra-el, (*see also* Israel), 668
yisraiah, 668
yisra-ya, 668
 Yisra-ya, 963
Yisra-yahu, 963
yisra-yahweh, 668
 Yisra-yahweh, 963
 yo, as an alternative name for Yahweh, 671, 679, 959
 Yom Kippur, (*see also* Day of Atonement), 98
 Young, Thomas, 597
 Younger Dryas, 183
ysirial, (*see also* Israel), 667

INDEX

- ysirial*, on Merneptah Stele, 164, 690
ysiriar, on Merneptah Stele, 164, 667, 690
ysril, (*see also* Israel), 666
ysr'l, (*see also* Israel), 664, 666
ysyri'l, (*see also* Israel), 667
yu, (*see also* Yahweh), 671
yu, as yahwistic theophoric element, 959
 Yurco, Frank, 438
yw, (*see also* Yahweh), 671
 Yw, as a Canaanite god, 954, 960
 Yw, as a Ugaritic god, 847
 Yw, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 820, 822, 837
yw, as personal name of Yam, 674
yw, as yahwistic theophoric element, 959
ywb'l, 843
ywh, (*see also* Yahweh), 671, 679
ywh, as an alternative name for Yahweh, 959
 Zab River, 235
 Zababa-shuma-iddina (king of Babylon), 259
Zabulanu (ruler of Shutu), 710
 Zachariah (king of Israel), 157
 Zagros mountains, 230, 235, 231, 625
 Zagros mountains, as source of silver, 625
 Zagros mountains, home of Gutians, 231
 Zahi, 306, 464, 538
 Zahi, battle near, 538
 Zakar-Baal (king of Byblos), 539
 Zakkur (king of Hamath), 962
 Zakur Stele, 317, 503
 Zannanza (son of Hittite king), 420
 Zaphenath-paneah, Egyptian name of Joseph, 110
 Zaru, (*see also* Tjaru or Sile), 704, 709
 Zawayat Umm al-Rakham, 536
 Zawi Chemi Shanidar, 183, 184, 185
 Zayit Stone inscription, 609
 Zealot(s), 51
 Zebulun, 108, 112, 142
 Zedek, as member of the Canaanite pantheon, 822
 Zedekiah (king of Judah), 325, 511, 513, 999
 Zedekiah (king of Judah), Babylonian Exile of, 511
 Zeitah, 609
 Zennanza (Hittite prince), 271
 Zerah, son of Judah and Tamar, 109
 Zered, wadi of, 130, 133
 Zertal and Finkelstein, archaeological surveys by, 767
 Zerubbabel (Judahite leader), 917
 Zidanta I (Hittite king), 269
 ziggurat(s), 102, 148, 221, 931, 933
 ziggurat, at Ur, 221
 Zilpah, 108, 112
 Zimri (king of Israel), 157
 Zimri, an Israelite man, 131
 Zimri-Lim (king of Mari), 246, 250, 259, 282, 283, 558
 Zin, desert of, 130
 Zin, wilderness of, 129
 Zinjirli inscription, 963
 Zion, Mount, 841
 Ziph identifier, on Lamelekh Jar(s), 656, 658, 661
 Ziph, 656, 658, 661
 Zipporah, wife of Moses, 114, 880, 1050
 Zoan, 1083
 Zoar, 148
 Zobah, 317, 318, 494
 Zobel, Hans-Jurgen, 666-667
 Zoroaster, 938
zp, (*see also* Ziph), 656, 658



Meshwesh Publishing Inc.
PO Box 72023, RPO Glenmore Landing SW
Calgary, Alberta, Canada
T2V 5H0